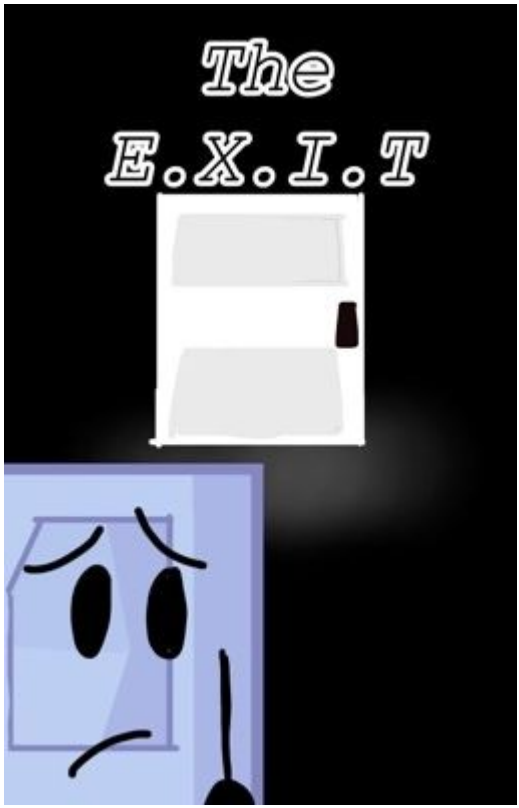
The
E.X.I.T

The end to a new beginning

" What are you two doing" Pencil slamming the door open seeing Liy and Stapy getting the door open. " I Didn't even get a peek before Four caught me and boarded the door up." Liy getting the last piece Of wood off. " I won't hesitate this time." Now all three face to face with the door out of fours head. Liy getting a stably. Her handing shaking knowing this was their last and only chance getting out of here. Putting the stable in the door start to slowly open.

All three looking at the door finally open. Liy rushing to the door " Liy wait I-" Stapy about to grab Liy, but it was too late.

Liy jumping in not caring were the door takes her anywhere not in four classroom. The flash of white light turns into darkness. Liy opening her eyes excepting to see the plane grass feild or anyone, but just a void. The void being pitch black, no reflecting
Light, and just the sound of the wind.

Liy trying to move with her hands but only making her stuck in place. Crossing her arms sitting in cris Kross apple sauce on the ground. " Welp I guess I'm dead." Liy saying out loud but only the echo calling back to what she just said. " what did I even do the deserve this!" Liy yelling out loud but only echos. " I tried to move on from past only to get eliminated and get stuck in Fours classroom and this endless void that is probably my death!" Screaming out louder till tears falling down.

" I want a second chance...."

Liy wiping her tears away from her arms

" **I can give you a 2nd chance** ."

The voice sound static not sounding like anyone she ever heard. " I'm I going insane!?! And who are you!?" Liy pointing at nothing but only

the voice repeating the same question over and over till it was over lapping. Liy putting her hands over her trying to black out the sound, but and only to get get even more static.

The void felt like it was closing in on her making her curly in a ball. " Ok yes I want a second chance." Yelling even louder than before. The voice didn't respond back. She felt ' free' again.

" **you made a good choice**

D. O. N. T.

Tell anyone."

Liy was getting tired all of a sudden. " I will find who you are....." Liy closing her eyes.....

" uhhh Liy you awake?" Liy jolting up seeing Pencil with a concern face. " oh- uh I-" Liy trying to get her words together. Her mind was going crazy The void,The Exit, The second Chance. " you look so scared...." Pencil sounding concern. Liy sweating
" oh just had a bad dream" trying to make a excuse.

" anyways uh what we're you talking?" Liy trying to change the subject. " oh I was talking about how four comes back we will still be doing math problems..." Pencil went on and on about all the math stuff she was doing so far. Liy not even listening staring off in the ' void' still remembering the question that thing or object was talking about. " Liy look just talk to me okay you are shaking at this point. If it is about the bad you had just tell me I don't want four to come back and asking." Pencil sounding even more concern. Now everyone looking at Liy.

Liy leaning closer the pencil and whispering. "Just don't tell anyone that this thing wasnt a dream you see- what happen was" Liy being cutted off by the front door opening seeing more people walking and Four coming in.

Leafy rushing in to greet everyone because no one won't talk to her. Four explains that somone will rejoin BFB. Everyone all excited. Well

expect for Liy.

A Second Chance....

The voice still repeating in her head. Was this the Second chance the voice was talking about. Everyone getting up to give there reasons to the voters on why they should return. Now it's Liy turn to get up. Slowing walking up the borad showing the her name.

" ummm" Liy trying to find the right words. " Um can you like hurry up." 8-ball said in a harsh voice. Liy taking a deep breath in and out. " Look I don't even know how to explain this but" Liy wanted to tell them all what happen but Four was giving her the angry eyes and eyebrows.

" Don't mess this up"

It was the same voice but coming from the speakers. " Did anyone else here that!" Ask leafy sounding scared. Fours facing went from annoyed to even more annoyed. " uhhh everyone I will be right back." Four disappearing.

Once Four disappeared Liy rushing back to the teacher desk and slamming her head making everyone flinch. " No more waiting We need to escape!"

Whats the Plan!?!?

Everyone looking at Liy confused. "um care to explain why you are acting weird!?" Pencil getting up from her seat coming to Liy.

"So are we going to ignore just what happen about that voice saying dont mess up?" Leafy trying to chime in. "look everyone I'm not really sure how to put in words to make it make sense." Liy knowing that even if she tells them all the truth on what happen. Will they even believe? Or will they just dismiss her as 'crazy'"

"Is it even worth mentioning it?"

Liy thought to her self even though it really wasn't her thoughts it was the same voice, but sound less static.

" Look" liy slamming her hand on the teacher desk. " let's all agree that we are tired of being stuck."
Everyone now looking at Liy. She seeing that everyone now has her attention at her. All eyes are now on her. " This is our only chance of getting out of her with that door." Pointing her hand at the door in the very right back corner of the room behind pencil desk. " So we can either sit back here and wait till Four gets back and do math forever or we can get out of here from that door so....." She was raising her voice until the last part. " we can get another chance at all of this...."

Liy pointing at Bracelety " Bracelety can you barricade the door?" Bracelety was drawing on a peace of paper. Drawing Ice Cube with a big heart and mini hearts around Ice cube. Liy whispered to Bracelety out loud "I bet Ice cube would really appreciate you a LOT if you help." Bracelety eyes turned into hearts " Anything for Ice Cube!!!" She immediately grabed her own chair and desk putting it in front of the door were Four came from. And start to grab other stuff lying around.

" you know what" pencil coming over to Liy.

" I'm not sure what you are doing with this plan,but if it involves breaking out of Fours classroom sign me up!" pencil having a small smile on her face. Both of them fist bump.

Stapy getting up from his seat to come over. "So I know were you are coming from, but what's the plan?" Stapy ask, Liy lost in his question. "Whats the plan!?!?" Saying it again, but now slower and louder in Liy face.

Liy pushing Stapy away a little. "And that's we're about to talk about. Liy walking back to the teacher desk and getting a piece of chalk and writing plan underlined it. " So here my plan we have two options"

Liy writing the first option "Leave with no evidence."
"Is this basically like leaving no trace behind?"Leafy ask. " Well yes, but actually No" Liy writing option two "leave a contestant behind"

"can you give some more context with the second option?" 8-ball said.

"oh yeah Um I guess some explanation I guess" She didn't know if this 'second chance' was all base on her that if four even did the votes to rejoin BFB if she would still won to get back in or it was all base on strategy with the objects around her. Knowing that if it was all natural which means it all base on luck. She would need to take advantage of some objects.

"you see if we all leave and Four comes back and sees that everyone is gone we could get someone to stay behind and tell Four we all left."

"Sounds option two is stupid then and it would be very obvious that we left." 8-ball said.

Looking to the middle back seeing Roboty minding her own business. **"You know Roboty did get the least amount of votes."**

"Ugh it keeps saying that?" Liy muttering to herself. **"Who needs Roboty anyways!? They're such a waste of space."**

"Don't say that!" Liy snapping back to reality. Everyone looking at her. "after we escape you need some help." 8-ball muttering to himself.

The voice in Liy head making her going crazy. She can't take it anymore. But that voice left her with many questions one mostly being the ' Roboty being the least votes' but it did gave her an answer and an idea.

Liy walking over to Roboty. "Liy are you going just to leave Roboty here!"Leafy sounding mad.

"Actually no but I want to talk with Roboty.Face to face now. Look I'm not trying to sound rude or anything but maybe it's the best to leave you here...."

"Liy" leafy getting up " That's is trying to sound rude are you calling Roboty weak?!" Leafy putting her handing on Roboty. "Roboty don't listen what Liy is saying you are not weak you are like the most powerful one here." Leafy went on and on how Roboty is not weak trying make them feel better. Liy realizing that everything in the classroom is now all gone in front of the door and Bracelety now drawing on the chalk borad.

Liy finally snapping at Leafy curling up her fist.

"**You know Leafy**..." her voice didn't sound the same just more deepper. "**Since you are soooooo nice to everyone and why don't you tell Firey you were sorry for stealing dream island!? Is that because you were trying to run from your past!? Or is it you don't want to admit that it was all of your fault!**"

Liy shaking her head "what happen?" her voice sounding normal again "H-how d-did you know?" Leafy shaking looking like she was about to burst into tears.

"Well congratulation Liy! you made somone cried" pencil said wanting to slap her but choosing to comfort Leafy. " Roboty I"

Roboty teeth started to print a piece a paper of there mouth. Dropping it on the ground. Flipping the paper over seeing its in

Morse code. Liy squinting. Her eyes seeing what it says. " Leave me here you are right I can't do much." Liy look at Roboty. " are you sure" Roboty printed another piece of paper just saying yes.

Seeing that everyone is at the back door all in a circle. Seeing that Loser was broken out by Stapy.

Pencil and leafy talking but leafy still wiping her tears always. Bracelety and David talking. Well not really. Bracelety telling David about Ice cube and David only saying AWWWWWW. Loser and 8-ball were talking about Donuts diary. Stapy hopping over to Liy. "I heard everything what happen" Stapy not looking at her. "I know I'm the bad guy in this..." Liy emitting to her self. Liy walking up to Leafy who looks all better now.

"look leafy I'm sorry." Her apology was real and she really meant it. Leafy just looked at her.

"I forgive you but don't talk to me again." Leafy looking away. Pencil walked back a little. and that's how when I do anything else that is considered ' not nice' I get voted out. I tried my best." Leafy walking up to the E.X.I.T door opening it with out any warnings and walking in.

Everyone else quietly following her being stucked into the white light leaving Liy and Roboty left. Liy look at Roboty "I'm sorry I didn't mean what I said."Walking in the door and shutting it behind her.

Roboty finished typing another piece a paper falling out of the mouth saying.

"Don't listen to it"

You remind me of someone

Liy closing her eyes entering the door excepting to enter the same void with everyone else but instead landing on the ground with everyone else.

Rubbing her eyes seeing it was just a long hallway. The hallway having grey carpet floor while the walls being a darker grey. But it was mostly big enough to all walk in a line.

Liy sighed to herself but in a good way. Thanking herself that she wasn't in the void same with everyone else too. But if she did ended up in the void along with everyone else. What would had happen? Would they start to believe her on how she was sorta from the future or a different timeline? Would they even think that she was going to betray them all?

The last question making her shake. She didn't want this object or thing or what ever it is to possess her again and taking full control of her. She knows that sometimes she can get all bossy and pushy and all, but never had a idea of wanting to do bad stuff.

Well her past she would had thought of that stuff.

When she got eliminated she mentioned her past. Well technically not really. Liy only saying that so they would feel ' guilty' about her and wanting her back,but the complete opposite happen. They all were happy she was gone.

Even if Liy did tell the truth about how she sorta got stuck in the past. Should she even mention about her past?

Everyone started to get up. " ugh my head hurts!" Pencil yelling out loud. "Were even are we?!?" Leafy terrify shaking. 8-ball rolling over to Leafy. " Are we even dead?"

" 8-ball is right you are not dead you are all in a challenge." Everyone looking around trying to figure out who said that. The voice sounding like it was auto tune. Familiar to another object.

"Come out were ever you are I'm up for a challenge." Stapy putting his hands punching the air. " Bro thinks he can fight box which in reality you can't."

"okay but seriously were are you?" Pencil having a straight face.

" behind you idiots!" Everyone turning around. It looked like Announcer but instead the dark grey it was light pink and fuzzy.

" uh who are you?" Stapy ask annoyed crossing his arms. " oh yeah I forgot most of yall arnt from BFDI."

The box was flying coming down face to face with all. " my name is Puffball Speaker box" Leafy and pencil looking in shock while the rest were confused.

" so fluffy" Loser petting the Speaker Box. " DONT TOUCH ME!" Puffball Speaker Box flying up. " if I had arms I would slap you right now but I won't actually really because I'm nice" Puffball Speaker box trying to sound 'nice' when she said nice.

(I will be shorting the name from Puffball Speaker Box to Puffball SB)

(SB stands for Speaker Box)

" Yeah because you are sooo nice." Pencil said then putting a grin on her face. " um care for some explanation?" Liy said.

" Oh yeah I'm Puffball SB and I was once a host but got stabbed my story is so sad that it can make you shed a tear."

" your story makes me want to fall asleep" 8-ball said half asleep.

" first of all how did you even get here?" Leafy ask. " well you see once I got stabbed I got stuck in this void for a while then we both started to talk. And turns out they wants to give people a 2nd chance so I got the idea that they bring me back from the dead I Will make a

competition with objects like you who probably won't get back from the Recovery Center to battle for a second chance."

" So like we are in a competition now?" Asking Stapy . " DID YOU EVEN LISTEN!?!?" Puffball SB shouting making everyone cover their ears (wait do objects have ears?)

" Eh not really you don't sound really important" 8-ball adding on.

Liy knowing that she probably had the answers to her questions. Puffball SB was stuck. But why did the thing not talk to her to begin with and what dose she mean when she ' got stucked' did it think she was not special enough?

" anyways here are the rules" a chalk bored appear out of nowhere. It began to write on its own everyone all looking in confusion and curiosity. " the first rule that every E.X.I.T you enter will be sent to a different world,universe,place or where ever. It can be anything from last places, forgotten areas, and never before seen places."

The chalk broad wrote down the 2nd " The 2nd rule that there will be no Recovery Center" everyone was frozen. Knowing that death was permanent and to be careful of your actions.

" That's all basically but here are some heads up." The chalk borad disappeared. " When ever you entered a new world,universe,place or area you will lose a contestants of your friend." Everyone moan in anger. " but you will be finding more people ever time you enter The E.X.I.T some new,some old, or some forgotten objects along the way."

" now do we have any more questions?" Everyone blink in shock hearing all what she said. 8-ball coughing out loud. " 8-ball please tell me this isn't a stupid question."

8-ball rolled over closer. " first of just because I told you that I feel asleep that dosnt mean I was being mean I was being honest and I think we should have honest people now a days."

" now I really wish I had arms right now." Puffball SB getting even more annoyed. "Dose anyone have any more questions that isn't stupid!?!"

Liy was tempted to raise her handing wanted to ask her more about the what happen with her but refused too. " very good no more questions,but feel free if you want to ask questions but that is not stupid and is not by 8-ball." Looking at 8-ball.

" Hey I was just being honest." Whispering to himself. " alright your first challenge is simple just get to the end of the hallway the door will be at the end."

Everyone squinting their eyes to see the end but nowhere to be seen. " um I can't see anything." Leafy said trying to walk forward. " Is it just me or is the walls moving in like really slow?" Stapy asking paranoid looking to the left and right a lot.

" oh yeah the walls will be moving closer to together until you are all crush so start running." Puffball SB disappearing in thin air.

Liy not wanting this to be the end of her pushing everyone out of her way. " hey what gives Leafy ask annoyed. " Did you hear her start running!?!?" Everyone started to run. Liy just did wanted to leave everyone behind but needed to gain everyone trust again.

What felt like years which actually been 20 minutes. " I think I see the door!" Pencil pointing the door being so close yet so far away. The walls were so close till everyone was in a line.

Another 5 minutes pass. " look we are almost there!" Leafy shouted. Leafy looking behind her being 3rd in last while Liy being the first in line almost reaching. Seeing that Bracelety and Stapy behind. Leafy getting a idea in her head. " Hey Bracelety Ice cube is at the end wanting to give you a big hug." Bracelety face went from being wanting to pass out to joyful

" anything for Ice cube!!!!!" Shoving everyone out her way being the first one out. Everyone was getting to the door but Stapy still being last. Leafy turning her body reaching out her hand. " grab on I can fling you!"

"Leafy I'm literally the heaviest object!" Stapy still hopping. " please just trust me!" Leafy at this point grabbing Stapy hand and fling him to the door " AAAAAAAAAAA" screaming then going threw the door.

Leafy finally getting in and shutting the door behind her.

Are we there yet?????

Leafy running through the door the white light making her close her eyes but opening again to see a city.

"You okay leafy?" liy reaching her hand out. Leafy just looked at her with a blank expression. " yeah I'm fine." Liy helping Leafy. She could tell that Liy is actually being nice for once, but just by looking at Liy should could tell something was off. Hiding some secret. She didn't bother to ask her Leafy still being mad at her and not wanting to sound rude at the same time.

" is it just me or are we in" Pencil was cut off by Puffball SB coming out of nowhere. " yes you are in Yoyle City" pencil and Leafy both looking at each other not hearing about Yoyle City in a long time. " Um some explanation please?" 8-ball said.

" oh yeah I keep forgetting like everyone is new" Puffball SB sounding annoyed. " Welcome to Yoyle City now abandoned left to rot. Today challenge will be to find the E.X.I.T door."

" you know this city doesn't look to bad" Stapy hopping over to the edge of the hill they are on. " yeah you are right maybe we can live here." Liy said.

" Live here!?!?" Puffball SB coming down shock. " Why do y'all want to live here and Liy and Stapy I thought y'all like hated each other or somthing!?!"

" yeah we do but we need to put our differences aside right now. We are all stuck in the same situation and at the end of the day I want to help people." Liy having a smile on her face. Stapy smiling a little but not to recognizable for everyone to see.

" well you see" Puffball SB turning the mood. " you will have a hour to find the E.X.I.T Door and if you can't get find the door gravity will

be zero" everyone now scared. " but hey I'm just saying you better start finding!" Then Puffball SB disappeared in thin air.

Leafy hearing about all of this made her stomach turn. She felt sorry for what she said in the classroom not wanting to forgive her. And Liy talking felt like she was being honest. Well except for the helping people part.

She knew that Liy shoving everyone last time felt real. Leafy couldn't tell that if she was Just forcing the smile on her face or she really meant it, but one thing for sure the Liy is keeping some secret weathered if it was good or bad. She needed to tell someone.

Leafy looking over at pencil the only one she can really trust of keeping secrets. Leafy walking over to pencil who was talking with Liy. " yeah Liy I forgive you and you are right we are all stuck in the same situation." Both small laughing. " Oh hey guys!" Leafy walking over waving. " what's up?" Liy sounding that she's is in a good mood smiling. And that smile felt real that wasn't force.

" So pencil I don't really know how to explain this but"

"Someone help!!!" Everyone turning there head over to see 8-ball rolling down the hill. "AAAAAAA!!!!!!" 8-ball screaming but sounding like he didn't care just wanted attention. Everyone chasing after him.

8-ball finally stopped. " oww....." 8-ball groaned in pain. He Hit somthing real hard everyone realize that he now has a small dent and there was a van. " 8-ball you mess up the van!!!" Pencil yelling. But she looked at the van again seeing that it was the FreeSmart super van. " how did the freesmart super van get here?" Leafy ask in confusion. Pencil opening the door and see that the van was in perfect condition. " everyone lets hop in!" Pencil said about to go in but Stapy stopped her. " look what if this is some sort of trap Puffball SB put here?" Pencil thought for a moment then shaking her head. " Not everything is some sort of trap Stapy!"

Pencil and Stapy both arguing. 8-ball coughing out loud making everyone turn to him. " I know how to resolve this conflict." His voice sounded confident. " using sarcasm?" Stapy jokingly said everyone laughed a little. But 8-ball stayed serious.

He turning over seeing that there was a dice on the bottom saying ' as I see it, yes' and now I can solve any conflict." 8-ball with a grin on his face.

Everyone stood in shock and silence. " your a magic 8-ball!?!?" Pencil in shock. "Oh how come you never told us about this?" Liy crossing her arms. 8-ball thought for a moment trying to figure out what to say.

8-ball about to give his answer to why then pencil interrupting. " wait it said yes so everyone hop in the van." Everyone jumping in except for Stapy.

Pencil looking at him with a blank face. " get in the van."

" ugh fine" Stapy getting in. " but if anything happens don't come to blame me." Stapy sitting down.

In the van it was a place you would party in but a fun van to be in on a road trip. Pencil was driving while Leafy was sitting in the passenger seat next to her. Behind Leafy Bracelety was talking about ice cube. Behind Pencil was 8-ball sleeping. In the very back was Liy sitting and Loser still reading Donuts diary. " mind if I can squeeze in?" Stapy ask Liy shaking her head yes." Are we there yet?" 8-ball ask pencil ignoring him.

" Let's play some karaoke!" Pencil said turning on the raido. " Omg I love this song!" Leafy said started to sing and pencil. Bracelety joined in and 8-ball still sleeping.

" are we forgetting about somone?" Loser ask. " Eh probably not." Stapy said back to humming to the song. Liy turning around and seeing David just standing there. " AWW SERIOUSLY!!!" David yelled but not loud enough to be heard.

Everyone was enjoying the ride. Liy looking at Dounts Diary and seeing that the whole page was just scribbles. Loser closed the Diray and started to sing along ignoring Liy.

Liy turning back to her seat closing her eyes. Opening her eyes and seeing she was back in the endless darkness no light shined. Crossing

her arms and sighing out loud. " I'm not doing any offers." She said not sounding any emotion. She closed her eyes again trying to get back. " well okay" the voice also said. Liy jolted up and seeing she was back in the freesmart super van.

" ugh we ran out of gas!" Pencil trying to turn on the van but still not moving. " Ugh I guess we are stranded."

The museum

Pencil getting out of the van and walking a few feet.
From inside the van they heard Pencil scream in frustration and coming back in the van.

"well I guess we are walking" everyone getting out of the van. Seeing that they are in the middle of the city. " this is so big!" Stapy looking around. " if it wasn't abandon I would 100% live here." Liy walking in circles. Then her eye caught something making her stop. " is that the science museum?" Liy tilting her head.

" how did you know?" Pencil walking closer raising one eyebrow up. " first of all it literally says science museum." The words science museum on the dark purple building on a gold sighn, but falling off. " And second of all loser was reading donuts diary and it mentioned about a science museum." Loser holding the diray closer to him looking at the ground.

" so since like the van won't work we need to explore or somthing." Stapy said " and how many minutes to we have left?"

" y'all have 30 minutes left." Puffball SB coming out nowhere making everyone flinch a little. " puffball JR you got to stop coming out of nowhere you are at this point giving all of us a heart attack!"

Liy trying to punch Puffball SB but Puffball SB flew away. " DONT CALL ME PUFFBALL JR!!" Puffball SB smacked Liy with her body. And she disappeared in thin air once again

" I don't have a heart" 8-ball said in his normal plain tone. " yeah no kidding" Liy rolling her eyes. Pencil walking over to 8-ball. " Oh magic 8-ball what ever shall we do should we split up?" Pencil saying in a dramatic voicing leaning on Stapy but Stapy moving away making Pencil fall to the ground.

8-ball rolled around a couple of times and jumping and turning over his body. " with out a doubt" pencil saying what the dice said.

" okay that mean we are splitting up!" Liy putting her hands together. " why don't half of us looking in the science museum while the other half walk around?" Liy trying to be helpful for somthing. " and who made you the boss around?" Stapy said. " you know me and Leafy can walk around?" Pencil putting her arm around Leafy. " wait we are?" Leafy question. Pencil giving her the ' follow along' face.

" oh yeah that's a great idea" Leafy putting on a fake smile. " can I come too?" Loser walking over. " oh Um sorry loser can it just be me and leafy?" Pencil her voice trying to not sound rude but base of her attitude making her sound rude.

"actually yes you can join!" Leafy grabbed Loser hand aggressively. "What are you doing?" Pencil whispered to leafy. "Pencil please just trust me I have a idea." Pencil, thought for a moment then she sighed. "Okay, but don't make me regret this." Pencil walking away and Loser and Leafy catching up.

The rest of the Exitors just standing there. Liy being the first one to walk in while the others followed behind.

The first thing they all notice when they walked in was that the walls were fading and molding and half the some parts being cover in vines. On the left there were stairs leading to the 2nd floor. "Woah this place is so cool." 8-ball sounding interested in the museum. Everyone founding it shocking that 8-ball voice normally sound he didn't care or depressed. The first thing they really saw was one a circle and another smaller circle was a dice but each side was flat with a different color on it and a needle on top. Everyone went their own ways.

Bracelety went upstairs since she didn't really found this place interesting. 8-ball went over to take a closer look at the dice. Liy and Stapy went over to the other stuff on the brown shelf. On the very left was a dark navy helmet and next to it was a cookie dough (I have know idea what it is next to the helmet) and somthing missing next to it. There was some sort of staffed that has a purple handle and the handle being made of gold the very top looking like it was a tree with

branches going out with a red gem in the middle of.

Liy and Stapy stopped to look at the two words what looked to be written in some sort of red paint. Was that even paint. Both of them questioned in their head.

' STOP HER'

The two words were making Liy head go wild. Those words could mean anything. Liy trying to get her mind back together. " um Liy you okay?" Stapy looking at her in a worried voice. Stapy grabbed the cube that was white with black spots in the middle with grey lines going around it. He grabbed the purple staffed. "You wanna role play?" Stapy handing the Staffed to Liy who was on the ground her face looking like she was 'stuck in the void' Stapy saying the same thing agian making her jump back up.

"Uhhh yeah I can roleplay." Liy getting the purple staffed from Stapy. " can I join too?" 8-ball rolling over he was looking at the vases. "Yeah join in the more objects the better."

"Guess what I am?" Stapy and 8-ball looked at Liy her hand with the staffed up in the air while holding it. The sun was shining on her. " I will be a wizard from the dark lands finding the chosen one." Liy saying in dramatic tone then laughing. Stapy getting a idea. " Then I will be the chosen one that has a magical cube that can talk!" He putting the cubed in the air. He cover his mouth making a squeaky voice. " and I'm the Cube that can talk and I have laser powers." All three of them laughed. 8-ball rolled over getting the helmet liy putting it on top of him since he doesn't have hands.

" Then I will be the guy that follows along and having plot armor!" They all laughed almost liked the mission they had was gone and time stopped.

Meanwhile Bracelety was up stairs. The first thing she notice that box's were every were stuff inside. And a the room looking more like basement and was small and dusty making her coughed a little. Bracelety didn't feel comfortable in the room. Somthing was off she doesn't know what but somthing making her shiver. The wooden floors Crepe while she was walking over the one of the box's. Her

mind was thinking like never before like a looming threat. She looked over at one of the boxs seeing there were old dusty books.

Dragging the box over to the middle of the room and sitting down and taking each book out. "I wish Ice cube was here." She whispered to herself. She really cared about Ice Cube she just wants Ice cube to notice her. Making the books stack by color around her in a circle.

Getting the last book out being the most dusty out of all the books making her coughed a little. Brushing off the dust, seeing the words " The archives" in gold letters in gold almost fading the book being a old dusty blue being thick and having to carry.

She opened to the middle of the page seeing The words 'Ice Cube' with a picture of them smiling and the page was just talking all about Ice Cube.

Bracelety reading it again and again. The whole page was all about Ice cube just being facts and random stuff. Bracelety flipped the pages a couple of times seeing Liy in the same font was Ice Cube. Bracelety reading it just talking about Liy and Bracelety skipping to the very end.

At the very last page was just blank and a yellow note falling out having some neat handwriting.

" Dear who ever is reading this I don't know
What to do I just escape from the TLC and just finish writing this book. This note and book is being written as of September 1st 2016 and most of the objects in this book don't even exist yet but will soon. The vision gave me this glance of some sort of future and I need to put this book away. But if you find this book.Burry it at all cost. I didn't think about it while writing it but this book was some future knowledge in it that can effect the timeline in this universe. Please bury it or even burn this to shreds. I can't do any of this because somthing or somone is watching me I'm not sure if I will be alive. But if you mention about it the universe will fall apart.

This is your warning. To ever is reading this book and note.

From,

?????

The mysteries

Leafy and Loser trying to catch up with Pencil who was walking fast to the point of running. " Pencil wait up!" Leafy catching up but pencil stopped.

"I told you I just wanted it to be you and me!" Pencil waving her hands in the air in frustration. "I wanted to talk to you about Liy and you brought Loser along!" Pencil voice growing louder. "Well I wanted to talk about the same thing with you and apologize for being a people pleaser!" Pencil stopped for a minute to think what just Leafy just said.

"Look this whole time after Firey won dream Island everyone hated me because I stole it then everyone forgot about me in BFDIA and I tried to redeemed myself and now no one won't talk to be and I feel like you are my only friend!" Leafy falling on her knees crying her eyes out.

Pencil didn't know how to react to all of this. Her and Leafy are the only original contestants in the E.X.I.T and she can relate to Leafy. They both feel lost and feel like they can't redeemed their self even if everyone forgives them, but the guilt will always way them down.

She got to her knees to hug her. Leafy stopped crying and opened her eyes and closed them gently agian. " No need to apologize." Pencil whispered to her in a calm voice.

Loser was just standing their looking at them. "I hate to break this moment but I sorta need to tell y'all somthing." Loser opened Dounts Diary.

" Of course you broke this moment it was like a dramtic moment in a play!" Pencil getting up. Leafy got upped and laugh knowing that it's the pencils she knows and can get sassy, but deeper down she's have a heart of gold.

Loser pointing to a abandoned hotel which was yellows with brown letters that says 'hotel' on it. Both of them followed loser to the hotel.

The inside was all messy with broken glass every were and two big violets couches one being for one person while the other couch was in front of the other one and was big enough to hold five people at once.

Leafy and Pencil sitting next to each other while loser sitting in front in the one person chair/couch.

Their was a awkward silence that was to awkward having loser to be the first one talked. He place Donuts Diary on the dark oak table in between the two couches. "So I came with all to talk about Donuts Diray." Loser saying. Their was another awkward silence. "So like are you going to tell us?" Pencil raising one arm up. Loser looked around making sure no one was around.

"Unless you tell me about what you and Leafy were talking about." Pencil was about to punch Loser in the face but Leafy putting her hand down. Leafy face Pencil the look of 'you need to tell him or he will keep bothering us' face.

Pencil sighn. " we were going to talk about Liy." Pencil said sounding Annoyed. "And I wanted to talk about the same thing with y'all." Loser picking up the Diary and trying to find a page. Leafy and pencil both look at each other in shock. "Loser don't get us wrong it's not anything bad about her"

"Well most of it is" Leafy looked pencil who was just being honest. "And I wanted to talk about the same thing." Both of them looking shock. Loser licking his pointer finger. Flipping the pages till finding the right one." found it!" Loser putting the diary on the table again.

Leafy and Pencil looked closer at it trying to figure it out. " This is all scribbles." Leafy said looking even closer. Pencil grabbed the diary flipping through all the pages. "Every page is in scribbles or in some sort of gibberish." Pencil putting the diary back on the table.

" While reading this it mostly like what you said so I can't make out of what most of it says but only a couple of pages" Loser flipping to

the very first page of the diary.

Loser clearing his throat.

" August 1st 2012 Dear,Diary....."

Parkour pro

Augest 1st 2012, Dear diray,

Ugh I can't believe I just got eliminated! While me,Coiny , and pin were talking about our team names. Coiny wanted somthing with 'pizzazz'. And wanted use to be be called "WHEEL OOZE A HOLE BUNCH!"and I didn't agree and Coiny told me to go eliminate myself. And I found very rude.

So, Coiny got to spin the wheel and got seeds. What will the seeds even do!?!? Like come on dude!?!?

And then I got eliminated like I'm the bad guy. I ended up in the TLC. Well you see as of writing this I'm going to call it. 'Dount diray' because when I got there literally slammed me in there. There was only small air holes while giving some air and little light. In the very corner there was a journal. It was a dark navy blue with some scratches,but over all looking new. There was a pen (non living one) next to it.

As of right now I'm writing in it. I don't plan of telling anyone about it so far I'm going to try my best to hide it. But the TLC will get crowded.

———————————————————-

Loser closing the Diary making dust come out a little. "This didn't really give us a lot of information" pencil said. "I know so like I said earlier, everything has been in scribbles and I'm trying to figure this out.

Leafy getting up from her seat and same with pencil. " loser keep us updated with the Diray it could help us a lot." Pencil suggested. "And should we even tell anyone." Pencil and loser looking at Leafy.

"Um what's made you think of that?" Pencil raising a eyebrow. Leafy started to walk back a little and start to walk in circles. " if we do tell everyone what if they think Dount is part of this , but I don't think so." Leafy stopped. "And I suggest we form a secret alliance!"

"Well....." pencil looking to side. She didn't expect
Leafy to suggest that idea. It seems more like Pencil would had suggested it instead. " think about it when ever we found something or we think something is wrong we come together and talk about it." Pencil and loser nodding to Leafy as she was talking.

"Leafy as a point." Loser getting up from his seat and walking over to Leafy. "We can do it for a short while and once we come up with some sort of reasonable answer or some sort of a theory we can tell everyone." They all sheered agreeing along.

"And I suggest a team name!" Leafy getting on top of the couch. " The super secret alliance!"

"Well maybe we should take the all out of alliance and make it too.." pencil getting on top of the couch too. " The super secret iance."

"Hey that's plagiarism!" Leafy yelled but in a joking way. " sorry Leafy plagiarism isn't part of my dictionary" they both laugh. Hearing a small creek and they couach falling apart both landing on their back the both of them laughing.

Loser was just standing there with a serious face. "Also what about Four classroom?" Pencil and Leafy getting up. "What even happen to Roboty is she even okay what what else would happen to the other contestants who get eliminated?" They both stood in silence for a moment.

"Look..." pencil walking up and patting Loser on the head. " Roboty is probably okay and maybe we should focus on our self for now."

Pencil pointing at the elevator. " and it's not like the next eliminated contestants will be sent here." Pencil jokeing said.

All three hearing the elevator ring and immediately turning their head to see somone that is the same height as Pencil.

"Match...."

Match walking out. Pencil immediately hugging her tears start to fall down. "I miss you." Both of them hugging but match being confused. "Were am I?"

Pencil stepping back a little bit. " did you get eliminated just now?" Pencil asking. "Well yes" match looking at the ground.

"What happened?" Loser ask in concern. " well you see when I got eliminated I woke up in this hotel and explore the upstairs and made my way down." Match shrugging her shoulder.

"Is roboty okay?" Leafy running up to her. " oh yeah he fine Four kept threatening him that they will screech him and stuff. And Roboty wasnt like talking or anything which made Four really annoyed."

All three looking at match. "Match we have sooooo much to tell you you need to meet the others!" Pencil and match start to head out while Leafy and Loser catching up.

Meanwhile.....

Liy,Stapy,and 8-ball walking up stairs after a long and intense roleplay. They all see Braclety in the middle reading and book surrounding her by color.
" hey what are you doing?" Liy walking over as the floor creek. Bracelety flinch a little turning around. Liy was expecting her to talk about Ice cube, but Bracelety looked. Scared.....

"Hey you okay?" Stapy ask trying to get closer. Bracelety backing away a little. "Is it about me?" Liy asking muttering to herself. Bracelety still looking at the three all wide eye. Liy notice the book she was holding called the archives. "Ooo can I hold it!" Liy asking getting closer. Bracelety hugging the book.

"Did you like read the whole thing?" Stapy ask. She shook her head yes. Liy trying to figure out what to do and getting a idea in her head. "Hey maybe I can hold it and you can tell us" Liy about to snatch the book away from her but Bracelety immediately dodges her.

"YOU MURDER!" Bracelety yelling running down the stairs. The three of them didn't know how to react. Stapy looked at Liy who was frozen in place. " was she talking to you?" Stapy ask. "Yes"

Liy voice sounding so soulless. "How did Bracelety knew about my dramatic past?" Liy thinking it to her self.
" the book knows about everyone even those you never met before." The same voice still stuck in her head.

Liy walking down the stairs, trying to catch up with Bracelety.

Bracelety running out side running out of breath. In the distance she could see pencil,leafy,loser and somone else walking.

"Oh hey Bracelety!" Leafy waving at her. The four of them notice Braclety shaking a little. "What wrong?" Leafy walking closer but Bracelety backing away a lot.

" and let me guess this straight." Match talking to Pencil both of them not paying attention to Bracelety and Leafy. " Liy opened the Exit door and hall met Puffball SB and we are now competing in some sort of competition to get back in so we can get a second Chance and we can be revived." Match saying this all in one breath.

"Yeah you got most of it"

Liy,Stapy,and 8-ball walking out and seeing match all looking surprised. "How did you get here?" Stapy ask.

"Uh is it just me or are we floating?" Loser said looking down. Everyone looked down seeing they are floating. The building start to be detach from the ground and stray to slowly float up.

"Is that the e.x.i.t!" Pencil shouting. Everyone looking see that the door was floating wide open.

"How did the door get here?" Match trying to question the logic in the situation they are in. Liy seeing a bench floating and hopping on then seeing a street pole light hopping on. "What are you waiting for get going!" Liy shouting hopping onto a abandon hotdog stand and grabbing a hotdog and eating it. And spitting it out due to how old it is.

They all grabbing onto stuff and trying to get to the door. This is so easy!" Stapy jumping from a chair floating too a cube. "I'm such a parkour, pro I should start my own vlog!" Everyone rolling there eyes.As they were making progress the door slowly going father away. "Ugh almost there." Liy was a couple feet away.she bend her legs putting one arm on the trash can and pushing it off making her move forward and being the first to the exit.

Everyone start to get their "match just jump!" Pencil reaching her arm out to match who was grabbing on bush. Match grabbing her arm and both of them making it in to the door match shutting the door behind her.

Self defense

January 2nd 2013, Dear diary,

While writing so far it's just been nothing really just my overall thoughts on all of this. TLC sucks and I HATE It. While writing out of know were Firey Speaker Box just came out of nowhere and asked me if he can " borrow" my body for cake at stake.

I was confused, but before I can even say anything he chopped me up! But then out of no where were somthing just happened

Firey Speaked box said that he will bring me back to the TLC again. When I opened my eyes I was in some sort of void. I'm not sure what it was but it stated to talk like trying to make a deal. This thing or object is it even real tl began with said it gave me the journal so I can do a important task. This weird voice said somthing like "I cAn GiVe yOu FuTrUe KnOwLeDgE iF yOu CaN eXcEpT mY dEaL!?!?"

I just accepted the deal the voice sounded like super annoying. Then I woke back up. Turns out I was passed out for a long time. And now I been getting terrible headaches and theses like different visions of objects I never seen before.

Pencil and match landing on the ground both of them groaning in pain. Both of them getting up and seeing everyone else already up. All of them looking at the two. Well except for Loser and Leafy who were whispering and Loser showing Leafy Dounts Diary.

Pencil jumping up. "WE FORGOT DAVID!!!!!" Pencil shouted. Liy rolled her eyes. "Took you long enough to notice." Crossing her arms and tapping her foot in place in annoyance. "Eh what did David do anyways?" Match getting up and shrugging.

"Er were are we?" Stapy looking around. The grass was dead green almost being dead. The dark oak trees almost looking like they are about to rot away due to old age and the sky being pitch black no light reflecting even there was no shadows to form.

" uh guys I'm not sure when Puffball SB will apper to do her monologue about were are we and all but this is the evil forset." Pencil speaking up due to everyone being in awkward silence waiting for Puffball SB to appear.

Leafy taking a couple of steps forwards "this place looks like some horror movie!" Leafy trying to start some conversation up. "Ice cube hates horror movies!" Bracelety saying in her normal hyper voice. Match face towards her. "How did you know?"

Bracelety still having in her hands The Archives book in her hands. "This book told me all about Ice cube!" Her big smile making it sound like she wanted to do a full presentation all about Ice Cube, Loser froze for a second looking at Leafy. "Uh Leafy I didn't know you had a twin?"

Leafy turning around same with everyone else seeing someone in the far distance with somone looking like Leafy but a bright red with big eyes. "Is that ev"

Pencil was cut off by Liy. "RUN!"

Everyone didn't even hesitated in the slightest. Everyone running for dear life. "We need to split up!" Liy shouting. "Um if we do it will mostly like get us kill even more and I'm not going to be even more dead!" Match shouting. "Well we have no choice!" Liy shouting both splitting into different two different groups.

Liy,match,Bracelety, and loser going to the left. They notice that evil leafy wasn't following them so they stopped for a moment. "Ugh I want to rest!" Match dropping on the ground dramatically. "How are you so good at running Liy?" Loser ask Liy who didn't look tired at all from all the running. Liy looked at Loser with pure horror remembering her pass. "Oh you know always been fast." Liy making a up a exuse to not tell him about her dramatic killing pass like she mentioned in her elimination.

Out of the corner of her eye she notice something moving in the bush aggressively. All four of them seeing all huddling together and slowly moving back.

"Omg Ice cube is that you!?!" Bracelety jumping up out of nowhere. "Who ever is in there we are not afraid!" Loser said trying to sound confident but is really scared.

"Hey guys! :D" jumping out of the bush was a Profiely all happy like not having seen a object in a million years. Match punched Profiely in self defense making Profiely hit the ground. "OW!!!" They shouted. "What was that for!?!" Loser ask helping Profiley up. "Sorry my guit told me to do it." Loser rolled his eyes.

"Who even are you?" Liy asked. Profiley jumping up and shaking her hand.

"Nice to meet you Liy my name is Profiely one of the final six in BFB and" he cut of by match. "Wait did you say final six!?! Has it really been that long since I was eliminated!?!" Match shouting in confusion. "And you a constant!?!?" Loser adding on.

"Well I always have been and the audience favorite." Profiley pointing at themselves. " and they all think I was a 'hidden' contestent in BFB 26 which was so weird of them to think of that since I was always here to begin with!"

Everyone just looking at Profiley in awkward in silence. Profiley sighed to themself. "I guess they don't really remember me...." He muttered to their self but saying it enough to be heard. The only person they knew who actually remembered them was Announcer and Puffball SB because they were the only ones to actually respond to them. He really knew that he was not a real contestants only trying to fit in.

"I still have know idea" match said breaking the silence. "And how did you get here?" Liy raising a eyebrow up. "Well you see funny story actually I" profiley was cutted of everyone screaming. Turning around seeing Evil Leafy coming all of them running.

"Okay you see I can't really explain." Profiley being the fastest one

and passing up everyone. "Um why!?!" Liy annoyed putting her arms up. "Well one thing I can say that I died can got sent here." Profiely said. "And one thing I can also say how did you died!?" Match yelling. She stated to doubt what said earlier about profiely was they always even there to begin with actually? She knew about them but never really thought about Profiely and there existence.

Profiley seeing that a tree and stated to climb. "What are you doing?"Liy stopping. "Um climbing up?" Profiley saying in a sarcastic remark, and kept on climbing. "You know my goal is trying to get out to and if climbing up a tree will save me and so I will join to." Liy stated to climb up and slowly making her self on the top same with profiley while everyone else start to climb too.

Both of them were at the very top. "Woah this is high" liy said the tree shaking a lot seeing it was the tallest tree in the forset. "So about the part you can't mention about how you got here?" Liy said. She notice Profiley shaking a little. "Look I'm going to make this simple." Their voice sounding so serious all of a sudden.

"I was with Tear Drop in The Power of Two/tpot and I sorta died and got sent to this void and woke up here." Liy in shock. "Sorta happen to me too." She added on saying it slowly.

"Well I guess we have similar stories to tell then." Both of them laughed a little.

"What's The Power of Two?" Match getting to the top. "Wait did you hear us!?!" Profiley sounding scared. "Oh I guess not only the TPOT part I guess."

"Wait BFB didn't finish for yall?" Profiely asked. "What are your from the future and got sent here to give us some future knowledge to warn us?" Liy jokingly said.

"I guess I am from the future..." they muttered to themself. Liy and match staring in disbelief. "Who won?" Match ask in excitement and Liy giving her the side eye. "That's really your question?!?" Liy looking at match.

"What's up!" Loser and Bracelety making their way to the top too.

"Guys I don't think this tree can" match was cutted off the tree being so tall but very thin.

Hearing a snap making everyone scream falling to the ground.

Undercover mission OBJ

Profily walking up the stairs with Teardrop. "Once we get up hear we can convince Two to make you join the show." Profily turning around to face Teardrop and Teardrop shaking her head yes.

After some time of walking they finally getting to the top. "Ooo looks like a elimination is about to start!" Profily and Teardrop is dropping and hearing that Pie being eliminated. "No not pie!" Profily said.

"With Pie gone we are now down to the finally 41 and" Two was cut of by Profily jumping in. " uh hello, don't you mean final 42"

"I don't think so....?" Two started to count. Profily wanted Teardrop to join. Teardrop is one of the few contestants who actually notice them. Profily turned to Teardrop who was taking some steps to get to the floor. "Sorry Teardrop! Look like two dose not want you to join their show!" They did really felt bad for Teardrop.

Teardrop face went to sadness. " wait somone wants to join?" Two coming over to Teardrop. " I'll gladly let you join if you want, Teardrop! Come on down!". Teardrop is now part of Two shows. One part of Profily felt happy that her friend was getting a 2nd chance,but the other half felt sad that they couldn't really hang out anymore.

Fanny came in doing their normal yelling at people. Fanny trying to make a point with two then two sighed. "Mh that's a good point. I suppose I'll have to take it back."

Profily waving their hands aggressively in front of Two. "That's now fair! You already said that Teardrop could join!she was so happy!" They point had Teardrop her face was emotionless. They couldn't tell if she was just like that or just really sad what Two just said.

Two place their arm around Teardrop them changing their mind and letting her join in. After some of the contestants argue about

Teardrop joining a team. Two suggest that she would make her own team by herself. Profily wanted to join so she wouldn't feel lonely,but Teardrop had a confident smile on her face looking ready to get a 2nd chance. Profily smiled a little.

The TPOT intro played. While playing it made Profily wondered a lot. Why didn't they hardly ever notice them even when they do somthing big. And the only time they did actually notice them when he 'joined' BFB which everyone was okay with till Four made it a challenge to make everyone get rid of them.Their was some anger they always tries their best.

They felt like they weren't even supposed to even exist to begin with.

"Hm I wasn't in that!" They said crossing their arms with a smile. It was more of a angry and annoyed smile than just a happy smile. Profily turned to Two "Should I go now?"

"If you want too!" Two is way nicer than four. At least Two gave them the option instead of kicking them out or making it a challenge to kick out Profily.

A ladder appeared out of nowhere in front of Profily. Hopping on it. "Well there is my ride!"

"Toodles Haha, get it? Because you are a number 2 and well that a phrase that people say...." Two couldn't hear the rest of what Profily was saying.

Getting farther and farther away Profily looked at the ground below being thousands of feet hiding at the sky. "Maybe I should be a comedian and get people to notice me for once haha." Profily laughing at their self then that laughing turn into sadness.

There was a awkward moment of silence that they couldn't stand. "I guess I really want to join and I'll find a way." Thinking for a quick second. "I hope"

"And speaking of which?" Profily saying out loud. They looked but to see the ladder wasn't attached to anything, and it stopped. The air was hitting them falling down. "Somone recover me!" Yelling out

loud. They realize that there is no recovery center since it was destroyed. And even there was a recovery center to begin with how will even notice since they are dead.

"Well goodbye cruel world" Profily hitting the ground hard felt a snap like his leg just twisted.

Closing their eyes and seeing the sun. "God.... Is that you....?" They was still on conscience about the falling. "Omg Profily!" Pin coming over "we always notice you.....!" Everything sounded fake, which it was. "Uh what happened?"Profily getting up seeing he's on the normal green grass feild and he wasn't hurting anymore.

"You happend idot!"

The ground gave up on them turning black and the sky disappearing and everyone else which was just a hologram of false lies. Profily turning their body all over the place and doing a back flip. "Woah I'm in space!" They said trying to make themself less scared putting false information in their head. In reality they don't know were they are.

Profily turned around to see a Speaker box that was light pink and fuzzy. "Puffball SB! Is that really you!?!?" Profily said. "It's so cool to see! you dided waaaayyyyy to really and I'm a big fan. Well I'm a big fan of everyone!"

Puffball SB 'laugh' a little. (Not really laughing) "haha I wished I can laugh too Same with you but you dided waayyyy to late." Profily stopped what they were doing. "Wait what do you mean?"

"Well let me put it in simple terms." Puffball SB coming closer. "You dided when you are falling and were you just were was different universe were people actually did recognize you and wanted to be your friend." Profily stood blankly at them.

"I'm....." words couldn't come out of him. "Dead....." they wanted to cry out loud wanting to shout,scream,blaming it on everyone.

But wanted revenge on everyone.

"So base of your expressions, I can make a deal with you." A chalk borad a appeared out of nowhere insured to draw by itself. "First you

will gain their trust with the Exitors,and you will need to be their 'friend'"

The chalk borad stated to draw Profily and the exitors and then aa big heart around the exitors. "Then if you see anyone question too much or getting to the point or you need illuminate them at all cost." The letter X appeared (just the alphabet x not the real one) on all of their faces.

The chalk broad disappeared and then thin air. "Any questions?" Turning over to Profily with a blank stair. "Um actually a lot to begin with!"

"First of all why did you want me to get rid of the exitors?" Puffball SB was about to give a answer then Profily face lit up with excitement. "Wait did you say exitors the longest mystery on what happen to them!?!?" Profily jumped in excitement. "Finally fans are dying to know what happen! Just like me!"
Profily mentioning the last sentence, made them sad again.

Puffball SB looking at them trying to figure out what to say next, without upsetting them. "And you know if you do what I say you can get a 2nd chance." Profily turning to Puffball SB. "A 2nd chance...?"

They whispered to their self the words coming out of Puffball SB made everything in slow motion then back to normal.

"Sooooo uh are you going to accept?????" Puffball SB sounding annoyed. "Well I guess so?" Profily shrugging. "What only if you can answer some question."

"Ugh fine what are your questions better not be stupid!" Profily coughing clearing their throat. "First of all how did you get here to begin with and why do you want the exitors gone to begin with?" Puffball SB thought for a moment of that question.

"Well you once I got stabbed I woke up in this exact place we are in right here and now me and my new friend are trying to get them out of here so they can control Four."

Profily nodded along until she mention's about taking control over

four part. "What!?!?" Profily shouting. "Why do you want to do that!?!??"

"Well didn't you talked about how you didn't like Four made a challenge about getting rid of you"

Profily thinking to their self that Puffball SB read there mind,but literally. Profily nodding which in reality he sorta liked it that there was a challenge all about them,but at the same time it was just to get rid of them.

"Now since you agreed from now on you will be like a normal contestants and if anyone and I mean ANYONE starts to get suspicious get rid of them at all cost. Do you understand?"

They shook their head yes. "Very good and if you could get rid of them all you can get that 2nd chance of always being actual real contestant." Puffball SB saying.

Profily 'wakes' up again to see that they were in the woods and the sky being pitch black. "Oh no please don't tell me I'm in the." Profily heard screaming from far away. "That's must be the rest of them.

They quickly jumped into a bush. Waiting until if any of them come along and pretending to be 'normal'.

"I don't want to do this anymore what did I even get myself into...." Profily thought hearing foot steps louding and hearing them talking.

Encounter

"Run!!!!"

Everyone went in there different ways

Stapy,8-ball,Pencil,and Leafy running for their life. "Looks like Leafy evil twin is following us?!?" Stapy said hopping. "For the last time that's not my twin,and I don't even have a twin!" Leafy shouted. "Well tell your evil twin to stop following us." 8-ball said.

"Did you even hear me! Oh,forget it!"

Leafy looking behind her seeing that Stapy is behind.Since Stapy didn't have any legs he could just hop instead which was more effective than sliding around. Leafy decideing to taking a left then running in a zig zag line.

"Leafy!" Pencil yelled everyone stopping to see evil Leafy following Leafy only. Pencil running towards evil leafy. "Come on guys we need to get Leafy!"

"Uh why is evil leafy just following her?" Stapy ask. Pencil thinking weather to tell Stapy about BFDIA 1 that she sorta went distant with everyone and sorta half of her turned into Evil Leafy.

Pencil just shrugged instead, and started to run towards Evil Leafy.

Leafy kept on running and seeing evil Leafy was slowly catching up to her. She stopped. Same with evil Leafy.

She didn't know how to react to all of this.part of her wanted to run again,but the other part wanted to just stay in place to see what will happen.

She sees Stapy,8-ball, and Pencil catches up all of them behind evil

Leafy. "Don't make a sound" Pencil whispers to 8-ball and Stapy.

"Can you speak up?" 8-ball said out loud. " you idiot!" Pencil yelled making Evil Leafy turned around.

Evil Leafy mouthed opened wide her mouth turned into scruples. Her demonic scream bringing. Pencil memories back when she was in the freesmart van. One part of her remembered it all happening. But for some reason she felt like she never remembered what happen when she got captured by Evil Leafy.

It almost felt like to her that it was " incomplete"

(So what I mean in BFDIA 5b instead of a episode, it was a flash game. And it was unfinished. In the files pencil,ruby,and bubble were originally going to be in it. So pencil was experiencing déjà vu.)

"No!!" Leafy screamed jumping in trying to get Pencil,but making her get capture too. Stuck in Evil Leafy.

Leafy opening her eyes don't knowing what to expect to see,but it was somthing that she wasn't ready for.

Leafy getting up seeing she was by herself in some sort of plain grassy seeing in the distance a white bridge leading to a familiar place.

Dream island.....

Leafy relied were she was. "Omg I need to hide!" Getting behind a tree closer to the white bridge. In front of the gate she didn't see Firey letting people in. Instead it was her.

"What about us?" Snowball asked. "You can come in too!" Other Leafy said in a happy tone. Leafy notice that everyone looks different for some reason. She couldn't figure out why but it was just bothering her.

After the 'other Leafy' let everyone in it was Flower and Firey. "Flower I still think you are a jerk,but people can change!and since I'm nice I will let you in!" Flower smiling going in dream island.

"Wow Leafy that's so nice of you!" Firey said.

Leafy behind the tree realized were she actually was. She was some how back in season one of BFDI but Firey was supposed to win.

"That was really nice Leafy! And I can't wait to see dream island!" Firey said. Leafy behind the tree hearing everything sounding somthing like Firey would say to her.

"Well Firey I can't let you in." Other leafy said sounding sad. "What you let everyone else in!" Firey sounding confused. " Firey when I found your ferris wheel there was lava and it killed me! Do you think about other people or just yourself! That really hurt me deep down inside."

Leafy behind the tree sat down. The thought of her saying that made her upset and mad. During the final in season one. She wanted to get out of the ferris wheel because it was literally pouring lava out.

Ever since that event she tried to be nice. Leafy was always nice,but now she was forcing herself to be nice.

"You are a mean person and I do not believe you should be on dream island!" Leafy behind the tree hearing the gate slam closed.

"Wait dose that mean I won dream Island?!" Leafy saying out loud!?" She didn't care if anyone notice. The thought of her winning dream island was a dream of her.

She was 2nd place,but in her mind she always wondered what would had happen if she won dream island instead of Firey? Would Firey still have run away? Would they still be friends?

"Please don't tell me I'm into some sort, alternate timeline."Leafy groaning. "Puffball SB if it's some sort of trick I will find out!" Leafy yelled.
"Announcer, give me dream island!" Leafy was leaving then seeing Firey on a flip phone calling somone. " Firey might see me!" Leafy said to herself. She looked around trying to find another tree to hide.

Looking to a tree that was across from her was a door. It was the same door that her and the exitors have been going through to

different worlds. Leafy now realizing that all the doors looked the same.

"Leafy guess what I bought dream island!" Leafy jumped seeing Firey but not her Firey but the season one. "Firey I'm sorry I didn't mean what I said about the Ferris wheel incident and I didn't mean to steal dream island okay! Im sorry I really am!"

Leafy bursting in tears. She really realized that she never apologize for stealing dream island. Breaking down in tears Firey looking confused. "Uh what?" Firey said.

"Oh forget it! I'm not sure if I'm going to screw up some stupid timeline or what just listen to me!" Firey looking at Leafy still confused. "Firey give dream island back to leafy!"

"But aren't you Leafy?" Firey asked. "Uh well I'm Leafy from a different universe or timeline I should say." Firey eyes were amaze from hearing what leafy just said. "That so cool! What was the timeline about?" Firey asked making Leafy frown a little.

"Look just don't tell anyone but its were you won dream island and I got 2nd place. I did the same thing as you are doing stealing dream island which was the stupidest choice I ever made which making me lose all my friends and trying to fake my personality to get people to like me. Which instead make people believe that I was a people pleaser which I'm not."

Firey just in shock hearing what all this different Leafy just said. "Should I return it..." Firey asked his self in disbelief, almost like they were in guilt. Leafy sighed and shaked her head. "Look do what you want but I have places to be." Leafy jogging off to the door.

Leafy turning around to Firey who was staring at Leafy. "And if you decide to return it, apologize to Leafy..."

"Im sorry..." Firey said. "Not me the other Leafy who got dream island!" Leafy pointing at Dream Island then seeing the gate opening. Other Leafy seeing the Other Leafy and Firey. "Uhhh who are yo" Leafy from season one stearing in shock.

"Uh well that's my chance to run!" Leafy running to the door. Running as fast as she can not to be notice by anyone else. "Ugh almost there!" Her hand reaching the door knob. Her expecting to see the same white light exhorting her but it wasn't.

Instead the door on the other side showing a big wooden house that looked worn out vines grown almost falling apart. The ground was a dark purple.

Leafy stepping onto this new area. The first thing that struck to her that it felt depressing. That feeling made her feel lonely almost like there was somone or somthing watching her. Closing the door behind her and turning to looked at the wooden house. Leafy turning around again to see that the door had disappeared.

"Do the doors disappear once everyone enters?" Leafy asking herself. Walking up and knocking. "I'll get it!" It sounded liked pencil.

Pencil opened the door and seeing Stapy,8-ball, and the rest of everyone else. Well except for three new faces.

"Pencil I have so much to tell you!" Leafy

"Uh there some new people you want to meet."

Leafy walking Inside to see everyone inside and Loser, Match, Bracelety, and Liy who was laying on the ground eyes closed. "Wait so what happen?" Leafy asked.

"Oh so when me,8-ball,and Stapy got suck in we ended up here. And a couple of minutes later Losrr,Match,Bracelety,Profily,and Liy came here to saying like they fell from a tree and evil Leafy captured them to."

Leafy taking all the information what pencil just said. "Pencil there is somthing I need to tell you privately, when no one else is around..." Leafy whisper to pencil. "Is it about you disappearing?" Pencil asked. Leafy shaking her head yes.

Profily who was talking two other objects that looked like waffle being the same size as spongy. And a music note having headphones on. "Leafy!" Profily running over to Leafy. "Are you okay everyone

was worried!" Profily talking really fast.

"I don't want to sound rude but I don't think we met before." Leafy said trying her best not to sound rude. "You don't remembered!?! BFB 26 y'all try to get rid of me and then-"

Profily gave up trying to explain to everyone how they know them by no one remember them. The two new objects coming over to Leafy to greet her "Nice to meet you my name is Waffle and this is Tune. Waffle sounded liked Spongy and Tune was nodding with the music in their headphones. "Nice to meet you!" Leafy sounding happy. "And uh what are y'all doing here? Did they rest found you in the evil forest?" Leafy questioned the two.

And jumping out of nowhere Firey Jr. Coming in to chime in"No Waffle and tune live here same with Lego brick." When Firey Jr mentioned, Lego brick, Waffle got sad. "He's missing so Waffle and tune and me are trying find him. "What happen?" Asked Leafy. "Long story short Waffle and Brick got into a argument about leaving evil leafy and trying to actually escape,but Lego brick not wanting to leave due his fear of death. But then....."

"Firey JR!?! How did you get here!?!" Leafy now just realizing . Her mind was going through a million thoughts in her head m. Everything was happening all at once which she couldn't control.

"You see I was eliminated with exactly 10,000 votes. And Tennis Ball saying " Ten thousands is ten to the fourth!" Acting like a nerd. And everyone trying to be nice to me,but they wanted me eliminated!!!"

Firey Jr was pure mad. stomping on the ground with his short legs. Leafy sorta agreed with Firey Jr. She wasn't never mad but more disappointed in herself with her actions. "Im sorry they made you feel that way. I think they care about sometimes people don't know how to express how they really feel."

"So your saying like they really hate me and fake being nice like you!" Firey Jr shouted. "Firey Jr that's not nice apologize!" Pencil yelling back. "Ugh I'm sorry Leafy. Im really mad at them I'm trying to calm down but I can't..."

"It's okay I forgive." Leafy accepting Firey Jr apology.even though he sounded like he didn't care but he was sorry deeper down and was being honest. Leafy sometimes wanted to express that anger but couldn't due to feel like everyone will judge her.

"Uh what happen to Liy?" Leafy seeing Liy in the corner of the room. Loser and Stapy were near her trying to get to wake up. "She's still now waking up!" Loser said shaking her. "Earth to Liy!?!?" Stapy said his voicing sounding forceful, yet scared for her.

Leafy walking over to see that Liy was shaking but Liy eyes still open but they were lifeless but white. Leafy seeing Stapy being concerned for Liy was still weird. Stapy and Liy didn't really get along before they were eliminated. Especially Liy and Flody being the worst enemies.

"I know this is off topic but Stapy I'm glad you and Liy are getting along." Stapy hoped to turn to Leafy. "This somthing really weird I'm going to say, but don't call me crazy." Stapy sounding serious.. "look when Liy woke up from this 'bad dream' She had in Four classroom Pencil told me about. I felt Liy I wouldn't normally try to be my friend again."

Leafy seeing Stapy looking at Liy and Loser still trying to wake her up. Stapy turning back to Leafy. "Ever since we been going through theses doors. Do you think Liy is form a different timeline or universe?" That question making Leafy in shock.

Out of all object she wasn't expecting Stapy to ask. "Well im going to sound crazy too but remember her speech in four classroom?" Stapy nodded remembering that exact moment.

"Well maybe this so called bad dream she had gave her like future knowledge."

"Yeah you are probably onto somthing we can talk more about this later. Stapy turning to Liy then back to Leafy. "By the way do you think Puffball Speak Box had to do somthing with Liy."

Leafy think for a moment trying to find the right words. "Well maybe but I personally think it's some thing else. Somthing powerful

wanting her."

"So who's powerful?" Stapy asked. "Well definitely NOT Four because when me and Pencil found Match she mention about trying to get Roboty to talk and Four was like mad."

Leafy getting a new thought in her mind. "But I personally think it's someone new."

"Well I'll keep that theory in mind." Stapy turning to see Liy again shaking violently. "Liy were ever you are in your mind please wake up!"

Liy was aware what was going on. She couldn't talk or move her body. She was stuck in her mind once again.

Betrayal and Doors

Liy was aware of what was happening on the outside. Her body trying to get herself to wake up but somehow couldn't.

Liy back in the endless darkness once again floating. "Ugh okay like tell me who you are!?!?" Liy getting annoyed. Every since her,Match,Bracelety,Loser,and Profily fell down from the tree Evil Leafy captured them she couldn't wake up.

"Don't give me the silent treat ment!!!" Liy shouting again wait for the voice to reply. But haven't not saying anything yet.

"**You know if you weren't so rude I would have told you who I actually am.**"

"Ugh okay let me guess. Are you a object?" Liy asked at this point guessing. The voice or what ever this voice she doesn't recognize at all.

"No I'm not a object and we have met before a long time,but any of your friends Never met me."

The voice replied back. "Okay what do you want from me?" Liy giving up at this point. **"You know you may be a object but that doesn't mean you can really call yourself a 'object' at the end of the day you are all puppets that the 'void' will take over."**

The voice saying that to Liy was giving her a headache. "You know what also. Im done with these stupid answers. And done being trap in this void when you want to talk to me."

The voice didn't respond with anything back. Liy waiting for a sarcastic response to happened but not instead. "Are you and Puffball SB working together?" Liy asked.

"**Yes**"

That's all it said.

"Liy wake up!!!"

Stapy voice at this point scared. She notice based off her surrounding that she is in a new place. She was relief that she wasn't in that stupid "**void**" again.

"Ugh my head...we'r-e I'm I?" Liy her voicing sounding a little hard for her to speak. Stapy and Loser faces went from anxious to relief.

Looking around seeing she was in a wooden house that is pretty big. The lights were dimmed almost like the lights have been working for a long time about to go out. There were vines growing from the bottom of the house to the top. The wood looks like was about to fall apart same with the house. Some of the wood planks have mold on it.

Liy getting up from the ground notice that she was in the corner of the room. Seeing that everyone was there and some new faces. "Hello Liy!" Firey JR coming to Liy. "Firey Jr what are you doing here!?!?" Liy asked. "Well you see" Firey was cut off. "Let me guess you got eliminated and set here."

"Uh yeah that happen.." Firey Jr being a little sad because he couldn't finish his whole speech. "Hello!" Waffle coming up to Liy and same with Tune still having his headphones on.

"Who are y'all?" Liy asked. "My name is Waffle and this is Tune." Tune waved a little and went back to nodding to their music in their headphones with the rhythm.

Liy walking over to Match which she was of course talking to Pencil. "Hey Match what happen when we fell from that tree?" Match giving her a answer back to her. "Oh and when we fell from that tree you were like not waking up. And you mumbling to yourself again saying 'get that voice out of my head' over and over again! Like it was so creepy and weird!"

"Uhhh okay yeah I would be freaked out toO! Have you found a door or anything?" Liy knowing that she was trap in her mind and Match was already freaking out same with everyone else. At this point in her mind "is it still worth telling everyone? I know at this point everyone scared,but I need to tell somone at least." Liy turning over to Stapy who was looking in Dounts diary and giving it back to Loser both of them whispering to each other.

Liy couldn't hear from far away. She about to walk over. Then Waffle making a announcement. "Hello everyone to anyone who haven't met us we are Waffle and tune!"

Everyone gather around Waffle and Tune. Liy was next to Leafy who was looking at the ground. "Hey everything okay?" Liy asking Leafy. Leafy looked at her sighing quietly. "Yeah except for getting stuck in a different timeline..." "Wait what!" Liy shouting making everyone turn to her.

Pencil was also next to Leafy on the right side. "What do you mean by different timeline?" Leafy couldn't keep this secret in anymore. "Hey waffle can I talk outside with Liy and Pencil for a moment?" Waffle saying yes and Pencil and Liy following Leafy outside.

Once outside Pencil and Liy noticed that the ground was purple and the sky being grey with no clouds in the sky. Walking a little bit away from the house to get some privacy from the rest of everyone.

"Okay now get talking!" Liy being aggressive knowing that this can be some sort of answer. "Look I'm going to sound like a lunatic." Leafy trying her best to find the right words to say. "Hey don't call yourself a Lunatic!" Pencil said. "Well Pencil, Leafy is just expressing her point of veiw of herself." Liy said. "Yeah Liy is right..." Leafy said looking at the ground. "So look when me and Pencil and the rest were running from Evil Leafy she like sucked us in and her mouth was like scribbles then I...." Leafy was at a lost of words.

"Woke up in this like different timeline were I won instead of Firey." Pencil at a lost of words but Liy being a little confused. "Wait was like Firey supposed to win?" Liy didn't knew a lot of season one of Bfdi. "Well yeah I got 2nd but I guess I ended up in some sort of different timeline or alternate universe."

"I'm glad you told us Leafy" Pencil said. Leafy glaring at Pencil then to Liy. "Yeah your right I can't boil up my emotions anymore but at the same time not to go all crazy." Leafy trying to say it in a joke but made it sound depressing.

Liy,Pencil, and Leafy walking back inside the wooden house to see everyone leaning to the wall.

"Do you hear anything?" Stapy asked. Profily was on top of Stapy.
"Still can't hear anything!" Profily said.
"Are they talking about Ice Cube!?!" Bracelety excitedly asked. "Um dosnt seem like it." 8-ball not actually trying to eavesdrop.

Pencil cough out loud everyone noticing. "Oh uh hey Pencil!" Loser said. "We weren't totally trying to eavesdrop!" Stapy winking. "Uh we are" 8-ball rolling their eyes. "Learn some sarcasm!!" Firey Jr chimed in.

"Can we go back to what we were originally talking about!?!" Match asked.

Everyone gathered around once again around Waffle and Tune. "So I might know were this so called door is." Waffle saying that making everyone relieved because they don't need to explore. "But you need to go through a dungeon..."

Everyone moaning and match getting up. "No! I'm not going through that mess all over again!" Leafy getting up. "What happen Match?"

"Well you see" match crossing her arms. "Me and Book went here the last time Lego brick sent us down to the dungeon because we 'murder' them even though Book brought them back from the hand-powered recover center." Liy getting up in shock. "Wait so your telling me this whole time there is a hand recover center!" Liy pointing at Match. "Oh uh I guess I forgot to mention that." Match shrugging

Leafy turning to Waffle and tune. "Waffle do you still have the hand-powered recovery center?" Leafy asked. "Uhhh well I don't have it anymore..." waffle sounding sad and Match slapping herself in the face. "What happen?" Everyone looking at Waffle. "It's complicated..."

"Well I guess we are really doomed to all of end of time and we can't recover David and Roboty!" Liy getting all mad. "On the bright side Waffle knows we're the door is!" Leafy trying to brighten the mood. "Don't worry it's easy and Match do you remember were you first found me and Tune?" Match saying yes. "Well that's were it is."

"That's actually good. I know were to go everyone follow the leader." Match was about to walk to the right were the fall was to the dungeon then seeing Firey Jr and 8-ball. "Uh Firey Jr and 8-ball are you coming?" Liy asking.

8-ball rolling over to Liy. "I will stay here and help look for them." 8-ball said blankley. Everyone stopped walking to turn to 8-ball. "Why!?!! You are so powerful magic 8-ball!?!? Why leave us!?!?"

8-ball shaking around then rolling in small circles and turning over his body the dice inside saying "My reply is no." Everyone looking at him. 8-ball sighing.
"Here my reason why."

Tune was holding a radio and turning on some sad instrumental music. Everything turned dark and a spotlight was at 8-ball. "Hey who turn the lights out!?!?" Liy annoyed.

"Ever since I joined Bfb I knew from the start 8 being my favorite number joke would be over used. So I pretended to find it not funny which is not funny. But when I was the leader instead of Golfball I was actually relying on my magic 8-ball the dice inside of me and wasn't using sarcasm. Well maybe a little."

Tune turning off the sad and dramtic music and the lights going back to normal. Everyone seeing that 8-ball. Wait 8-ball is crying!?!

Pencil walking towards 8-ball who was crying a little. "I di-didnt mean to. If I told y'all I was a magic 8-ball from the start all in bfb 1 I knew half of y'all would manipulate me.."

Pencil trying to find the right words. "Look I'm sorry we all made you feel this way and even before you were eliminated."

"Th-thanks for understanding" 8-ball in his first time in his life smile

but wasn't a grin or evil smile it was a real smile.

"What about me!?!?" Firey Jr like always jumping in into people conversation at the worst and wrong moment. "Why can't I have my own moment and were is the dramtic sad music and spot light on me!?!" Firey Jr shouting. "Let me guess you want to stay here too?" Pencil rolling her eyes. "Uh well.. 8-ball use the dice thing."

"Sure but was a question though." 8-ball now being his normal self. "Hm magic 8-ball should I stay here?" 8-ball rolling around and turning over. "With out a doubt" the dice said underneath.

"Well time to be detectives and find Lego brick!" Firey Jr jumping in excitement. "Well I guess this is final goodbyes..." Pencil sounding sad.

Everyone saying there goodbye and heading off into their own ways.

Turning the blackout when 8-ball was doing his dramtic monologue. Bracelety notice that The Archive book went missing in her hand. While walking to the next room

The next room walking into having steps and a small barrier to jump over and yellow blocks and green blocks after the barrier. "So what do we do here?" Liy asked. "Base of my memory we need pull the level to get rid of the green blocks so we can all get in."

Match jumping over the wooden barrier and from the distance hearing a click making the green blocks on top disappeared. Everyone walking over and jumping over the barrier.

Everyone now on top of the yellow blocks. "Now what do we do?" Stapy trying to make room but the area being so cramped. "Uh well I don't know.." Match hesitated. "What do you mean you don't know!?!?" Stapy annoyed. "Well you see when me and book got here Lego brick saying somthing like 'yOu ShAlL nOt PaSs' somthing like that and making the blocks disappear."

Leafy getting a idea in her head. "Hey why don't we jump on it till it breaks!" Everyone turning to Leafy. Match the green"That's a good idea,but maybe we should be carful it's been like what 10 years?"

Everyone getting ready to jump. "Okay everyone ready?" Liy said everyone shaking for yes. "3...2...1..." liy about to say go then Stapy interrupting "wait to we go on go or do we go on 1?"

"Now I need to re due that counting again Stapy!" Liy counting again and everyone jumping. Once everyone stepped on the ground the blocks immediately broke and making everyone fall.

The drop was quick in a blank in a eye you could miss it. "Ugh my head..." Liy getting up. Liy getting up seeing she nexts to Loser and steps away from going into the neon green acid. Behind her was Stapy and Profily already up. Match and Leafy were both on the grew floating box. Pencil being on the smaller floating grey box that's closer to Liy.

Bracelety was dangling off the edge. "Help!!" Bracelety screaming. Liy and Loser helping her up. "Somone stole my book!?!?" Bracelety shouting again. "Bracelety we don't have time for this! We need to find the door." Liy hopping over to the floating box were Pencil was. Pencil hopping over the the big box with Match and Leafy and the two hopping of to the ground.

Stapy extending the base and the handle and jumping over everyone and making it to were Leafy and Match were at the end. "Learn from the pros!" Stapy flexing at his new found ability. Match rolling her eyes. Once everyone was done they headed to the next room.

Doing A lot of parkour and obbys and solving some puzzles and some already being solved. While going through they all saw a big statue of Lego brick made of blocks. But the top right being torn off and the statue almost looking like falling apart.

After some time they were almost out of the dungeon. "Oh this is were Book and me found Ice cube!" Match point in front of her. In front of the group was a black moving platform moving back and forward. In the back there a was long steel platform and small wooden ones too going up reaching to the top.

"Wait were is the wood box?!" Match in shock. Everyone looking at Match confused. "Ugh I'll explain. So there is a box that is there were of you are short it helps you."

"Are you calling us short?!?" Stapy looking at match. "Well kinda but I'm saying it nicely." Match putting fake smile on her fave. Leafy looking at match and turning around. "Match you are currently the 46th nicest individual out their."

"Wait Pin is more nicer than me!?!" Match getting jokingly anger. "Uh what?" Everyone confused. "It's just a inside joke." Match said blankly..

"Okay so back to what I was saying. We need somone to stay behind and help back" leafy raising her hand high up in the air jumping. "Hmm. Pencil you can stay behind!" Match pointing at Pencil. "What are the odds of you choosing me!" Match and Pencil both laughing at their inside joke.

Everyone making their way over and climbing up and Profily and Bracelety being last. "Okay now we need to jump!" Profily trying to help Bracelety who isn't very good in the parkour and obbys. Pencil was waiting for the two to come and help bring them up.

"Pencil you need to hear about this!" Match saying from above. Pencil looked nervously at Braclety and Profily. "Uh I'll be right back can y'all wait a moment?" The two nodding then pencil climbing up to see what Match wanted to tell her.

Once Pencil was gone Bracelety snapped. "Give back my book!!" She yelled making Profily jump a little. "Well it doesn't have your name on it!?!?" They didnt mean to sound rude but Profily giving this book to Puffball SB could help them.

Seeing the platform moving over and Profily Hopping on it same with Bracelety. Bracelety trying to reach for the book then Profily pulling it back making it tug of war. "You can't have it back!!" Profily yelled closing their eyes to pull it more.

"I found it first!" Bracelety tugging it to her. "Well guess what it doesn't belong to you to begin with!" Profily yelling they felt like their legs kick Bracelety off her hanging on for dear life. Profily didn't relize they did it. Almost like something was using the force.

Profily grabbing Bracelety hand to pull her up. "I'm sorry I didn't

mean too! I really didn't it just happened!" Profily didn't want to lose her. They still had the book.

Their hand started to lose grib of Bracelety hand. "Help me! You can have the book!" Profily mind went blank.

"Maybe it's for the greater good...."

That didn't sound like Profily at all, but still coming out of their mouth thoses words. They let go of Bracelety hand. Her face became pure shock and panic.
"Te-tell Ice cube that she means the whole world to me...." Those last words of Bracelety before falling into the neon green acid eating her up.

Profily getting off the moving platform to go were pencil was originally waiting for them. Profily carrying the book falling to their knees crying. "No.. I didn't mean this...." Bursting into tears. "I'm a terrible person... I really am...." They only did it because Puffball SB gave them that promise for a 2nd chance.

Was it still worth it? "Uh who's crying?" Pencil coming to see Profily on the ground crying holding the book tight in their hands. "She's gone....." Profily getting up and seeing Pencil face heartbroken "I'll help you get out of here..." pencil helping them to get to the top were everyone else was talking. Match walking over "Profily guess what you would not believe this. I told Pencil the funniest story ever tell them!" Match looking at Pencil still heartbroken. "Weres Bracelety?" Liy asked.

Profily didn't know if they should tell the truth or not. "She slipped and fell into the acid." Profily saying that made everyone stopped talking. There was a awkward Silence. Stapy speaking up. "I wished I could apologize to her." Everyone turning over to Stapy. "Sometimes I get a little annoyed at her for simping at Ice cube,but at the same time we all have are favorites."

Everyone else agreeing. They all knew sometimes Bracelety can get a little annoying, but that what made her unique. She didn't hide her feelings. Everyone solving some more puzzles and some more parkour. Everyone not saying a word until they final saw the door.

"This is wear me, book and ice cube met Tune and waffle."

"wAs IcE cUbE hErE?!?" Stapy mimicking Bracelety voice. He didn't really know how to cope with losing Bracelety but using humor to help . Everyone making their way to the door and walking in. Profily looking at the book still in their hands. "Welp I hope it can get me some answers..." and then shutting the door behind them.

Tune,Waffle,8-ball, and Firey Jr seeing everyone saying their goodbyes before heading off. "Okay everyone!" Firey Jr putting their hands together. "Were do we look first for Lego brick?" Waffle walking outside and the rest following.

Walking around the house to see there was some jumping parkour and puzzles. "Ugh this will take forever!" Firey Jr groaned. "Don't worry you know what they say! Team work makes the dream work!" Waffle joyfully said and Tune nodding make him smile a bit.

After a long time finally reaching to 'the end' the ground having yellow bricks and yellow brick barrier. And a door. The same door 8-ball and the rest have been going through different areas. "Hey Firey Jr can you open the door?" Waffle asked. "Yeah sure. And a little help." 8-ball helping him standing on top his head which was sorta hard since 8-ball isn't flat.

Opening the door 8-ball expecting it to show the endless white void instead it was a hallway.

The four of them entering. It wasn't technically wasnt a hallway more like a white void with a infinite bridge going for a distance. On each side the left and right there were doors. The doors kept on going on and on. And in the 'sky' still being white. And sorta hard to see due to everyone being so bright making them all squint their eyes a little bit. Some doors were floating in the sky. And stairs leading to it the stairs coming of of no where. Gravity was normal. But they couldn't comprehend the logic on how the doors were floating in the sky while the gravity being normal and they weren't floating away.

Firey Jr and 8-ball being amazed at all of what they were seeing.

"How did you find this..." Firey Jr being a lost a words. "Well when me and Lego brick were arguing we ran while I followed he found this and opened a door and I couldn't get to them in time."

Waffle getting sad just by saying it. "Don't worry we'll help you!" 8-ball said. "And I may not have arms but I can budge the door open by rolling."

"Thank you I really mean it..." Firey Jr getting impatient. "Less talking more opening doors!!!"

You okay Four?

It's been a while since there was a challenge. Everyone doing their own things waiting for the next challenge to start. "Ugh I feel like it's been a million years since we done the last challenge!" Firey groaned laying on the ground. Gelatin laying aross from him. "Yeah at this point I would rather watch paint dry than be waiting."

Donut who was walking back and forth nervously. Firey and Gelatin walking over. "Hey Dount are you 'rolling'" Gelatin making a pun and Firey high fiveing him . Donut would normal tell the both to cut it out but somthing felt off.

"How do I explain this...." Donut looking down. "Four has been like weirdly weird since they brought Roboty back. It's almost like Roboty has some sort of secret." Taco walking over to the three. "What are y'all doing here? Coming up with some conspiracy theory's?" Taco putting her hand in the air waiting for a high five but then just giving her self a high five.

"Oh I thought it was just us." Gelatin shrugging. Tennis Ball talking with Golfball and Puffball. "Hey any updates with Four?" Donut asked. Golfball about to say no,but Tennis Ball pointing with there foot to Four. Which Four was sitting next to a tree and X for the past hour trying to cheer them up with a juice boxs which wasn't helping at all.

Puffball making their way over to X. "X it's been a hour why not take a break for a while we can try to help Four." Puffball trying to help X's since Four wasn't telling anyone why he was being so upset, angry,sad. And trying to get Roboty to talk since before Match elimination.

"Go away everyone!!!" Four covering their eyes. "It wasn't my felt never was..." Four whispered to their self. Taco coming to Four she couldn't take this anymore. "Four can you tell us what's going on?!

Some of us are very confused and worried!" Ruby coming over all dizzy. "Uh agree!" Taco taking away Rubys paper which has the times table.

Four still sitting looking worried almost paralyzed of fear. Taco putting her hands on her hips. "Four! Clarification pleaseeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeee"

Taco saying the please part a long time slowly get closer to Four face. "Welp I tried my best." Taco walking back to Tennis Ball,Puffball,Donut, Firey, and Geltain. Golfball noticed Donuts mouth being a frowning and looking getting more worried. "Golfball have you tried to understand morse code?" Donuts questioned saying very forceful. "I know a little Morse but still Roboty won't talk!"

Geltain eating some fries that are in his mouth. "Uh Donut why do you want to talk with Four so bad?" Geltain eating the fries making it hard to talk. Donut wanted to talk to Four privately about what is up with him. He felt like he knew why Four has been so upset.

Donut about to give a answer then Fries running over. "Who stole all my fries!!!" Fries pointing to their empty head. "Uhhhhh" Geltain eating the last fries. "Ugh" fries rolling his eyes..

Behind Fries. Tv having on their screen showing paint drying. Pen,Snowball,eraser, and Blocky sitting in beach chairs eating popcorn. "Hey may I join?" Geltain walking over.

Everyone was doing their own things. Cloudy,Saw and Eggy organizing Cloudys junk. Marker and Pin playing toss toss the dirt. The whole of Team death Pact (except Liy and Pen) who were talking with yellow face about a new invention about stopping death. Spongy and Barf Bag were talking and Spongy still not forgiving Barf Bag thinking she is a fake friend. Bell trying to get Ruby,Ice Cube,Teardrop,and Book climbing on her string trying to get to space, Blackhole trying to tell them it's a bad idea. Cake was with Woody who she was trying to get Woody fear about heights away. "Okay do it for One feet" woody nodding their head no. Basketball upgrading Robot flower with a computer connected to Robot Flower.

The rest of everyone else busy doing their own things due to

boredom. Bell shaking everyone off of her making everyone fly and Book hit X. "Wait a minute!" A light bulb appeared on top of X's head. "I know how to cheer up Four. He did the same thing with me and it helped me!"

X taking a couple steps back and putting their hands behinds a walking over to Four pretending not to notice. "Do do do do." X's turning around to Four and pretending to be shock. "Four what's wrong! You look depressed." X's waiting for a response. "I don't know. I don't know what I am and were the exitors are." X's snapping one hand. "Then let's go to the- wait what!?!"

Flower coming over and picking up X to move out of the way. "Wait what do you mean by exitors!?!" Balloony coming in. "It's basically were the eliminated contestants go to Four head." Flody hearing this making her sprinting over to Four.

"Hey Four this is really terrible timing, but can you eliminate me I really want to see Stapy." Four getting up from were they were sitting and walking over to X. "Uh Four?"

"No....No....NO!" Four falling to the ground making them curl into a ball shaking. Donut he is sorta far away but still hearing everything. "Puffball if somthing happen can you be like a get away driver and fly to Yoyle City?"

"Uh yeah I guess?" Puffball agreeing not really understanding why Donut was along tho. Firey and Geltain coming over. "Hey can we join?" They asked. "Ugh fine you can join,but as long we can bring Roboty with us." Firey,Gelatin, and Puffball didn't know why Donut was acting all this way but still going along.

Golfball walking over already with Roboty. "Hey heard all from a distance I brought Roboty!" Roboty beeping somthing in Morse Code

.. -/ - —- / . -.. .- - .

(It's to late)

(I'm trying to learn Morse code)

"Thank you Golfball!" Donut bring really Glad. "But only if I can come

too!" Donut agreeing.

Meanwhile everyone was all around Four. "They are gone.....I don't know were they went or what the door leads too...." Four said. X's walking over he putting a hand on him.

Four stopped shaking. "Guys is it just me or dose Fours eyes look black?" Lighting pointing at Fours eyes.

Four getting up and pushing X's off aggressively and falling over. Coiny helping X up. "Okay what was that for!?!" Naily yelled at Four who was turned away from everyone who they were looking at the grassfeild.

"I now know what it feels to have all this power..."

Everyone getting shaking up. That didn't sound like Four at all. The voice being glitching and sounding deeper. Black whole coming over then 'Four' snapping their fingers making Black whole disappeared. Everyone backing away slowly.

X being the bravest and walking over. " you okay Four?" 'Four' turning around their eyes being pitch black. The mouth being a wide grin. Their hand shooting a laser to X making them turn into ashes.

Everyone didn't hesitate to run. Four started to shoot Lasers out of their hand objects turning into ashes by the second.

"This is what to have true power!!!"

Puffball flying away as fast she ever could with Donut,Firey,Gelatin,Golfball, and Roboty on Puffball holding on for dear life seeing Puffball fly so fast they never seen before.

After a while everyone was grown tired except for Donut keeping a eye on everyone making sure this 'four' dosnt come to their new hiding spot.

"Ugh I'm so tired..." Puffball yawned. Geltain waking up his eyes seeing a city.

"Is that" Firey waking up. "Yoyle City!?!" Golfball waking up.

The city looking old yet still looking new. Puffball landing in the streets having cracks in it plants growing out of the ground and vines on the buildings.

"Okay everyone I have a plan!" Golfball also having a plan. "Puffball you will go back and look for survivors and bring them back here." Golf ball with her foot pointing to Geltain and Firey. "Geltain and Firey you will find a good area to let everyone sleep." Then pointing to Donut and Roboty. "Then the rest and me will look for some food." Once Golfball finshed Donut turning around walking away.

"Donut why are you walking away we need to stick together! Everyone is dying out their and you are walking away acting like it's not your problem!" Donut turning around. "Well because it is not my problem!!" Donut grabbing Roboty about to walk away then saying somthing. "Do y'all remember BFDIA?"

"Uh yeah why did you asked?" Firey asked. "Well what happen after episode 5e?" Everyone frozed. "Why you all sooooo silenced?" Donut crossing their arms tapping their foot on the ground waiting for a response back.

Puffball flying over. "Donut I want to be honest I only remember the summit part." The rest agreed. "Okay what else do y'all remember?" Donut asked again. Geltain answered. "Uh I remember pushing Golfball,Tennis Ball, and Rocky off."

"And I'm still mad!" Golfball still not getting over the fact Geltain pushed them. "Okay what about you Firey anything with Leafy?" Looking at Firey trying to come up with a answer. "Uh I don't really remember anything only her running away." Firey did remember it all. He didn't want to think about the past. He didn't know if it was the best idea to ditch Leafy in BFB just to save his identity.

"Okay since you all remember somthing from the last now for the real question." Donut thinking for a minute.

"Who won in BFDIA?"

That question making everyone confused.

"Uh that was..... uhhhhhh" Geltain lost at words. "Uh I don't know...." Firey also lost. "Ugh that question is giving me a migraine!" Golf shaking trying to think of some sort of answer.

"Well do y'all remember IDFB?"

That question making everyone froze. "What's IDFB?....." Golfball asking slow. "Well I guess it's not cannon until BFDIA is finished which probably won't be!" Donut making everyone even more confused.

"Donut please tell me this is some sort of dream you had!" Puffball the question making her mind spin. "Well you can come if you want to I have some places to be." Donut turning around dragging Roboty with him.

"Wait we'll come!" Golfball said. "Wait we are?" Geltain confused then Firey punching Geltain arm softly. "Uh yeah we come?" Everyone agreeing following Donut.

After come time the sun was about to set. The sky was getting more darker and darker hard to see. "Are we done walking?" Firey yawning. After some more time walking and going in circles finally making it.

Everyone now in front of the Science Museum the purple walls having cracks and vines growing.

Walking inside the walls having some stains on it and vines growing. There were stuff out in display. "Omg is that a wall teleporter?!" Golfball tushing kver to a machine that is pink with red wires hanging out. A box in front connected to it having buttons in the instruction manual.

"Wait I remember this!" Donut turning around hearing somthing like it's good. "Uhhhh I don't really remember I fell like Tennis Ball mentioning a wall teleport or something." Donut slapping themself trying to get anyone to remember anything so far no one remember anything or not being clear enough.

Firey and Gelatin looking at a piece of paper in front of it was a dark blue helmet collecting dust by the minute. The paper rectangular having a weird language on it. "Uh I can't read anything on this." Geltain have it close to their face.

Golfball reading the manual on it. She notice the next room over there were some vases dark blue having green patterns in the middle there wasn't a vase a crack on the wall.

Golfball walking over standing in front of the missing Vase. Golfball starting to shake. "Golfball you okay?" Puffball hovering over her.

Golfball dropping to the ground shaking. "Why is this all of this so familiar....." everyone rushing over to Golfball. "Donut I feel like a I remember me and Tennis ball here but this area I don't remember but at the same time I do."

Donut smile a little. "Okay at this point we have some sort of fragment memory." The rest coming over to Golfball helping her up. "Okay, seriously can you have some common sense already!" Geltain helping Golfball to stand but Golfball still shaking. "And that's a side effect of remembering something that happen and not at the same time, and now excuse me I'll be getting somthing that could help us defeat Four." Donut said walking to the stairs everyone coming.

Walking up seeing the 2nd level looked like a basement that's hasn't been touched in years boxes every were with a bunch of different stuff. Everyone looking in their own ways.

Firey and Geltain looking at some paintings from a long time ago stashed away. Puffball looking at some artifacts.

Golfball kicking over some Box's with her foot and looking at the corner seeing Donut looking through a box and taking out a bunch of books.

"Ugh it better be in here!" Mumbling out loud. Golfball walking over. "Okay your better get talking!" Donut turning around not caring. "Look the book im trying to look for probably isn't here back in my timeline."

Donut saying the word 'timeline' making everyone stopped what they were doing turning around. "Did you just say timeline?" Firey asked slowly. Donut making a sprint to the stairs to see Roboty blocking it with his body. Donut turning around to see Firey,Geltain, and Golfball walking to him.

"If you don't get explain what is going on here we will tire you up here!" Firey yelled. "Uh I think that's a little to far." Puffball said. "Yeah Puffball right." Geltain fake agreeing.

Donut sigh and walk towards them. "I I haven't been honest with y'all or anyone in a long time. I can't pretend it all never happend." Donut walking over to another box with other stuff going through it. "Donut just tell us already!" Everyone said in annoyance.

"I don't want this universe to end. I'm happy here everyone has still the same personality back from my universe/timeline."

Donut not looking at the rest. Donut turning around. "If I told y'all I'm from a different timeline or universe would y'all freak out?" Everyone froze.

They didn't know Donut would say that out all of things. "So do you have flying cars in your universe." Geltain asked. "Geltain!" Golfball turned to Geltain. "This is serious!"

"Okay so more explanation, please?" Firey not really believing what Donut said. "Okay so what I said earlier I'm not from this universe or timline. Im from BFDIA and got myself accidentally stuck in a different timline/universe." Donut pushing away the box's he was trying to look for somthing and grabbing another box. "Were I'm from BFDIA didn't finish making everything and everyone go away and I'm the only one that made it out of the universe and the TLC."

Everyone still frozen. "Now do you believe me Firey?" Looking at Firey his mouth wide open nodding slowly. Donut pushing the box away. "So how did you end up here?" Golfball said. Do it getting up. "Well it's probably best to show instead of telling you but I'm not sure if the door it's still here?"

"Wait what door?" Puffball seeing Donut moving every box out of the way. "And I still can't find my book!" Donut yelled in frustration kicking a box making it hit Puffball. "Wait is it your diary?" Golfball asked. "No it's not that. It's hard to explain with out it sounding like I'm from a different universe. Well which I'm actually am."

"Look I heard crazy all my life so I'm all ears." Golfball actually curious. "Okay prepare for my long monologue." Donut taking a deep breath in.

"So basically this book I named called 'The Archies' about different contestants which in my universe didn't get in or didn't exist at all. This futrue knowledge gave me some sort of idea who everyone was. When I made the book I realized it was too powerful but couldn't get rid of it in time so I hid it. And stupid me thought it would be in this universe."

Donut done breathing heavily, talking so fast. "I seen longer monologues than this." Firey said. "And about the door?" Puffball added on. Donut was about to give another monologue then out of the nowhere a door appeared to behind Donut. Everyone turning around seeing the door was white made out of wood.

The door handle begain to move. Everyone taking a couple steps back. The door handle moved making the door open slowly. A music note with headphones opening the door that has headphones on.

Firey closing his eyes and getting a lamp. "Get away." And throwing it at Tune who falls to the ground. "Hey what was that for!?!" Firey Jr coming to see Tune on the ground. "Why are y'all doing here!?!" Firey confused.

8-ball seeing. "Uhhh" 8-ball saying uhhhh part for a long time. From the outside they heard lasers coming closer. "Uh can we come in." Golfball, puffball,Geltain, Donut, Firey,and Roboty coming to the door about to come in then seeing at the entrance of the stairs was Dora.
"Uh Dora I thought you were dead from Four."

Dora coming to the door and walking in.
"Come out were ever you are....."

Fours voice getting louder and deeper. Everyone rushing to get in to the door shutting it behind.

Falling of Truths

Everyone falling in landing in a unfamiliar place. Liy getting up the ground being hard.

"Why dose everything seem so depressing here?" Everything in this unfamiliar area was in different shades of grey. The ground being the darkest almost looking black. While the sky being the lightest shade of grey almost white.

All of them landing on a rock. Liy seeing a long wooden plank reaching far to another dark grey rock.
The wooden plank shaking due to a waterfall being next to it the water being a light grey almost being white.

Profily getting up almost making Pencil fall due too how cramped the rock was everyone squeezing in. Everyone slowly waking up.

"Ugh this place looks like my depression...." Liy said rubbing her eyes. Everyone turning to her. Liy being embarrass what she just said. "Uh forget what I just said." Liy not wanting to everyone question her saying.

Puffball SB coming from the ground flying up.

"What's up yall! Enjoy the evil forset? Because that was one roller coaster. If I had a 'real' body I would be eating popcorn!" Puffball SB trying to do a fake laugh but sounding distorted,

Match snapping her head. "Uh where were you at while we were running for our lives!?!" She yelled. Puffball SB floating not knowing what to say. "I- guess lost sorta?" Not giving a really answer, almost trying to make one up.

Liy knew that she was lying. Even when Puffball SB giving her ' answer' saying it sounding fake and off. Liy looking at Profily

knowing that she was lying. Somone how Profily knew what was Puffball SB was really talking about. Almost like a secret code word? What ever it was Liy will do anything to know the truth.

Anything.....

Meanwhile Liy in her head was trying to figure out what Puffball SB really meant. She notice that everyone was calm. There faint music in unfamiliar area sounding calm. But almost making everyone mind rest from all of this chaos they been through. From mysteries, unfamiliar places, different universes, meeting new objects, and too losing friends along the way.....

She didn't really knew David same with Roboty. She still felt Guilty what she said to Roboty back in Fours classroom same what she said to Leafy. She saw that they left David behind not speaking up. Then Bracelety she always felt she was annoying. Until Profily mentioned her falling into the acid. Everyone felt guilty for thinking how annoying Bracelety was. She wanted to apologize even though she didn't realize said it to her straight in her face base off of memory.

Loser snapping at Puffball SB. "Okay that isn't a answer what you just said! Go ahead and do your stupid monologue already!" Puffball SB aggressively coming closer. "Ugh actually I will give y'all a riddle instead." Leafy face lit up. "Ooo I love riddles. I remember Golfball telling me that riddles can increase your IQ!" Match turning to Leafy. Well not really due to being everyone squish together due too not enough room. "Um you listening to that bossy Golfball?" Putting her hands on her hip.

Puffball SB coming up with a riddle. "Okay riddle me this!"

"To find what you are seeking. You must go inside to to take a peak to find the answer you seek. I fall fast and never rise. I always come from above no matter."

(I suck at coming up with riddles)

Puffball SB done saying. "Golfball can come up riddles." Leafy knowing the riddle Puffball SB made didnt made sense. "Well at least I tried my best!" Puffball SB flying away into the sky.

Liy notice that Profily was holding close to their body.Profily was holding the Archie book close. "Hey can I hold it?" Trying to grab it then Profily turning away.

Profily being the first stepped on the wooden plank. Liy following along putting her arms out trying to balance.

Everyone following along trying to keep their balance on the plank. Slowly Liy trying to catch up with Profily who was trying to walk fast but without falling.

After what seem like forever but really one minute Liy finally catching up to Profily who is now in the middle of plank.

"Liy stop walking so fast!" Loser being behind wobbling a lot. "Why did we all went on at the same time?" Leafy question who she was in front of Loser.

The plank being thin everyone in a single file line. Profily turning around seeing Liy grabbing the book and Profily not having enough time to react.

"Finally!" Liy aggressively grabbed it. "Hey! Finder keepers!" Profily trying to grab it back but can't really because Liy holding to it hard.

The plank shake a little a gush of water from the waterfall next to it hitting. Liy tripping making her holding on the plank. One hand having on the plank while the other holding the Archie book.

Profily staring at her the memories of them and Bracelety. Profily grabbing her arm trying to pull her up. "Give me the book first then I'll help you!" Profily trying to jester to Liy to give the book to them first.

"And you will keep it all to your self!" Liy yelling back. Profily didn't want the same thing happen to Bracelety. Deeper done in them they knew that the book didn't really matter to them only to give it to Puffball SB.

"You don't understand okay! Just give it to me first then I'll help you!" Profily trying harder to pick Liy up.

Liy opening the book with one hand. In the very back seeing a yellow note with neat hand writing reading out loud. "This note says somthing like to destroy this book?" Liy now curious on this mysterious note.

Match being the closer to Profily seeing that Profily slipping due to the water and grabbing them by the foot.

"Profily do you know what dose this note mean!?!" Liy giving it too Profily. Profily reading it upside down their eyes widen. "I don't know any of this." They said. "Wait while you were hogging the book to yourself you didn't bother to look in it!?!" Liy annoyed. "And I thought we had somthing in common! Are like what working for somone!?!" That question made everyone silent only the waterfall being heard.

Match slipping a little then Pencil catching her. "Thank you Pence Pence!" Both of them smile.

Leafy,Loser,and Stapy were standing their awkwardly. A snap was heard. "Hey guys do y'all know how stable this wooden plank is?" Leafy asked seeming the wooden plank in the middle with the rest of everyone else was bending. Pencil shrug "probably old but I guess it could hold all of us since we are all on it. And what's the worse that could happen?"

A snapped was heard. The board splitting into two breaking in the middle. Profily,Liy,Match, and Pencil who were in the middle falling. The rest who were on the side coming towards the middle making everyone come together.

Everyone falling to the lake below them that was connected to the waterfall. Stapy covering his eyes. Pencil and Match were hugging each other for dear life both of them scared. Leafy curling into a ball. Loser holding Donuts Diray close to them.

Then it was just Liy and Profily. "I'm sorry" Profily said. "Are you really?" Liy said bluntly. Stapy uncover his eyes looking down. "Hey

guys do any of y'all know how to swim?" He asked.

Before anyone could give him a answer everyone hitting the water. It felt like falling on concrete.

Liy falling in the water she didn't really know how to swim. Going deeper and deeper into the water losing her breath. Closing her eyes thinking this was truly the end for her.

Closing her eyes for a while she notice that it didn't feel like she was drowning anymore. Opening her eyes seeing herself standing in the same "void" were she always been to a couple of times. This time she wasn't floating and she was on the ground.

Liy looking around and squinting her eyes seeing somthing red. Walking over and getting closer and closer the object was bright red looking like a brick. Almost like Blocky but rectangular and armless.

Finally she was close enough to them. This new stranger was on the ground sounding like they were crying. Sitting down with them and tapping them he turn around. "Who- wait somone else is here too! I can't find anyone!" There voice sounding like they haven't seen anyone in years like they been trap here for a while. "Names Liy what's yours?" Putting out her hand and realizing they don't have hands. "The names Lego brick" putting their foot out to shake her hand. Both of them standing up not knowing really what to say next.

"So uh how did you get here?" Liy asked. "Oh I found a door and went in and I can't find a way out!" The Lego brick was very clear stress. "And I probably cant apologize to my friends. I'm not sure if they will forgive me...." Turning around. Liy walking around to face towards them. "May I ask what happened?"

The Lego brick sniff a little. "Well- me and Waffle got into a bad argument about us deciding if we should leave or not and I always wanted to leave but I now wanted to stay. I ran away Tune and Waffle trying to catch up and I saw the door and shut behind me only to be stuck here..."

"Wait did you say Waffle and Tune!!" Lego Brick lit up. "Yeah! Wait did Evil Leafy capture y'all too?" They asked. "Yeah Evil Leafy did

that."

"But Heyyy" Liy trying to change the subject. "Don't worry we can look for a door and once you get out of here you can apologize and Waffle and Tune won't be mad they are pretty nice. And I been trap like this area a couple of times before."

"Wait what do you mean by before?" Liy now relizeing what she just said. "Well it's weird and complicated to explain,but to simply it when me,Pencil, and Stapy were opening the door that Four told us not too. We of course open it and I went in and got stuck in this same place too. This voice gave me some sort of deal and I think I accepted it? I cant really remember. Then I sorta got out and some how got sent to the begaining to when the voting to the rejoin. Then me and the Exitors open the door again but to see Puffball Speaker Box and so now we are stuck in some sort of challenge or battle."

"Wait you said there was some sort of voice?" Lego Brick raise a eyebrow. "Yeah for me at least at this point I might be going crazy." Liy sighed. "Look I seen crazy everyday I don't think you are crazy." Lego trying to not make Liy feel like she is crazy. He believe what she was saying.

Both of them start to walk. "And you said you been before almost like you can teleport here." Liy stopped walking. "No I didn't teleport here! That voice did! I'm not sure what it wants but it said somthing to me almost like a hint like a knew them in the past or somehow encounter them."

Lego brick thought for a moment. "Have you ever tried to teleport out of here?" Liy confused by the question. "What do you mean by teleport?"

"Well basically like you can control if you go to this place if you want or not. Almost like Lucid dreaming." Liy never really thought of it like that before. "So basically I can control in my mind if I could go here and not."

"Yeah basically like that." Both of them kept walking and talking. Lego Brick sharing talking about his life about being with Waffle and Tune. Also being trap in Evil Leafy. Liy talking about her time in Bfb

and how she and the rest went to different areas.

"So the house you live and the other are also recommended characters!?" Liy shock. "Yeah that's true." Liy stopped. "Wait when I was there I didn't see any?" She notice Lego Brick looking at the ground. "Did I say something wrong?" She asked herself.

"Well it's a weird story. I don't really know how to explain it. It all just happen at once." She could very tell that he didn't want to talk about it at all.

His face lit up and started to run. "Hey!" Liy catching up. Liy starting to realizing what he was running was for the door. Both of them running not saying a word.

Finally face with the door standing in front. Lego Brick hopping a little to open the door with his foot since he doesn't have any arms. Before he can open the door Liy stop him. "I can't go." Lego Brick stopped. "Wait why?"

"Ever since you mentioned about the teleportation thing I could probably not do. I might try it." Liy didn't know how to do it or what to do. Trying to think of stuff already is hard enough all this chaos that has been happening around.

"are you sure you don't want to come with?" Liy thought for a moment. "I'll stay here."

Lego Brick eyes were gloomy. "Okay I understand. But promise me that you will find a way out." Liy nodded. "And promise me that you can talk it out with Waffle and Tune." Both of them nodded.

He opened the door seeing a white light making both of their eyes squint. Lego Brick walking to the door and turning around. "I hope I see you again."

"Me too"

He walked in the door shutting by itself. From the top of the door it started to erase to the bottom till it was nothing.

Now it's just Liy. Turning around again her surroundings still being

pitch black. Taking a deep breath in and out to focus on her surroundings and then walking around. Walking didn't really help with anything.

She sits down on the ground with her arms out. Taking a deep breath in and out hoping somthing would happen. Liy gave up at this point.

Sitting on the pitch black ground and looking into the nothingness. She close her eyes she stopped thinking about trying to get out almost accepting this.

"Liy wake up!" Leafy shouted kneeling next to her. Liy getting up as fast as she could realizing she was all wet. Leafy Panicking a little since Liy woke up so fast. "What happen! We're are we?!" Saying it so fast Leafy had to calm her down.

"You were out for a while. That plank fell and we all landed in the water. And you were drowning!" Liy taking a moment to process all of what Leafy was saying.

"Was I dead?" Thinking to herself. Liy tried to get up but kept on falling down needing Leafy to help her. Once Liy was able to stand with out falling she notice that the water fall was pretty high seeing two broken wooden planks floating.

Profily using one of the Wooden planks as paddle board and a dark grey wooden stick as a paddle. "Any signs of Match!?" Leafy yelled. Profily shaking their head no.

Leafy sigh in stress. "Wait is everything okay?" Liy seeing Pencil sitting who is near the water next to Stapy both of them talking. She also notice Loser who was sitting next to a tree curl in a ball.

"Well not really. Since we fell down I had to save Stapy and Loser since they didn't know how to swim and you too. Loser is sad because Donuts diary is all wet and it's drying right now. Profily is not really upset because the Archie book is lost. Well for Pencil....." leafy looking at Pencil then back to Liy then whispering. "We can't find Match at all and Pencil thinks she dead. I been trying to help her but nothing is working." Leafy and Liy walking over to Pencil who is crying and Stapy trying his best to comfort her. "It was all my fault I

should have saved her!" Pencil crying out loud sopping.

No one has never seen her cried before. Liy now thinking she never saw anyone cried in bfb only 8-ball when he was with Golfball. Liy coming over to sit next to her.

Pencil turning to her. "Oh Liy your awake." Pencil trying her best to not sound like she was crying but it was very clear she was crying. Leafy coming over to sit next to Liy. All of them looking at the waterfall in the distance. "This place needs some color." Liy said.

They didn't say anything everyone looking at the waterfall. The calming sound made everyone mind go away for a second.

Profily landing on shore and pulling the wooden plank away from the water to were it doesn't drift away. Pulling it next to a tree which all the trees here are dark grey and the leaves and bushes being light shade of grey.

Pulling it next to a tree seeing Loser sitting with Donuts diray out drying. Loser face was covered with their hands almost quietly crying to their self while Pencil was crying out loud. Peaking over to see Donuts diary all the pages being wet and some have fallen out laying out to dry. All the ink was faded away. Looking even more closer the wet ink made a word.
Trying to figure out what the ink was saying and realizing.

"Help." That the ink made. Profily stepping away a in fear. Turning around and seeing there were more trees almost a small forset walking.

Walking into the small forest It was very clear Puffball SB was hiding above the tree only because Puffball SB was pink and made her stand out since everything was gray. "You need a better hiding spot." Profily pointing at Puffball SB. "What! A better hiding spot!?! I think my spot was pretty good!" Puffball SB floating down from the tree. "And Profily I saw everything that happened you. What you did to Bracelety and the book."

Profily shock. "But wait you weren't here in the evil forset nor the

house!"

"Just because I wasn't there doesn't mean I can hear everything. I have ears ever were you know?" Profily didn't know if Puffball SB was using sarcasm or not. "Wait you don't have ears you are a Speaker Box." Puffball SB should have known that Profily doesn't get sarcasm.

"Wait I'm getting off topic!" Profily shaking their body. "Look the deal we made I quit okay! I'm tired okay! I don't want to hurt any more friends anymore! I will tell everyone what happen okay!?!" Profily turning around to tell everyone then Puffball asked them somthing making them stop. "Even you tell them about how I am the bad guy. You know they won't forgive you know that. It will be such a shame that they figure out that you betrayed them all. And to make matters worse they knew that you made Bracelety fell in the acid."

Profily turning around to Puffball SB floating. They knew if Puffball SB had a mouth they would had the biggest grin on her face. Profily turn around to ask her a question "were you always this evil?" Profily giving her the side eye. Puffball SB not replying anything back making them even more annoyed with her.Profily turning around agian one last time. "I knew they will be mad and hate. I have to tell them the truth. And I am okay if they don't forgive me."

Profily walking away.

Puffball SB wanting to catch up with them to argue back to tell them to stop and join her again, but it was too late. Puffball SB peaking over she was behind a tree. Profily walking up to Loser who was crying and hugging him. Pencil,Leafy,Liy,and Stapy coming over to check up on Loser. Pencil was still crying still blaming herself for Match going missing.

Puffball SB mutter to herself. "Little did Pence Pence knew that her best friend Match is actually dead. I better get some popcorn when I hear Pencil finding out. Oh wait I don't have a stomach I can't eat popcorn." Puffball SB trying to made it sound like a joke but more of a threat in some sort of way.

Puffball SB thinking about Profily question earlier. "Were you always

this evil?" That question repeated over and over again. Was she always like this? It felt so long ever since she died and the events on what all had happen.

In the distance she could see Profily talking with Liy about somthing pointing to the waterfall Liy wasnt face towards Puffball SB but Profily can see.

Puffball SB could very tell Profily was giving her the death stare.

"Profily I will make you regret all of this! I thought this was going to plan!" Flying away into the forset more. "And maybe I'll try to be less evil too....."

(I just finish watching BFDIA 8 and OMG PUFFBALL SPEAKER BOX IS BACK I really thought they forgot about her. Puffball speaker box is my favorite host tied with Announcer. And Ruby getting to spin the wheel my favorite character. Overall BFDIA 8 is my favorite BFDIA episode.)

How it all truly started

"Hey contestants! Guess what time it is!" Puffball SB coming towards to Needle and Coiny both of them sitting on the plain grass.

Puffball SB only being the "host" for a short while enjoys it. And mostly importantly Cake at Stake.Loving to see objects reactions when somone gets eliminated. Almost like watching drama show but you are part of it.

She can be sorta rude at times but everyone was pretty chill overall.

"Yeah, it's time for Cake at Stake." Coiny looking bored and knowing what ever episode format is like so far. Puffball SB wanting a better reaction out of him instead of him sounding dull.

"That's,right!" Puffball SB floating up and down in excitement "it's time for cake at" behind Puffball SB a knife coming out of nowhere hitting her behind the speaker box.

"Staaaa

It was far away but in the distance there was a TV in her view showing Donut, one of the first eliminated contestant's. Puffball SB always wonder what was up with him. Why was he eliminated so early. From what Puffball SB heard from eavesdropping that Donut was sorta mean and bossy. He was on the same team with Coiny and Pin only because none of the contestants wanting to team up with a jerk like him. Puffball SB wishing Pin was eliminated since they were the one who threw the knife.

Even if Pin was eliminated instead of Donut. Would she still be dead? If so then who else could it be? Those questions in her "mind" coming out of nowhere. Which made herself question more. But felt weird since she was a Speaker Box not a object. A speaker box that was built to do somthing still having freewill.

"The cake this time is Donut's corpse, chopped up into pieces." The tv showing Donut and what looked liked to be Donut's corpse into 18 pieces falling out of the sky. Firey SB doing the the wheel and Cake at Stake.

Puffball SB felt really bad for Donut. How did they even get to Donut to begin with? Puffball SB wondering why they chose Donut out of anyone. Her best guess was only because Donut was mean for one episode. Which Puffball SB knowing that objects can change and grow as a object.

"Well I guess people vote you out if you do one mean thing....." Puffball trying to talk out loud but her voice box still repeating the unfinished sentence that was driving her crazy.

"Is this what it feels like to be forgotten?" Puffball SB only seeing her owner Puffball sad and annoyed at Pin and Pin being guilty on what they did. But almost everyone and everything moved on like pretending that she never existed. Not even most of the other contestants even questioned her on were she is or what happened to her.

"I wish I had a 2nd chance....."

"Did you say 2nd chance?"

Out of nowhere she stopped vomiting rainbow goo and was back to normal but the ground gave up making her fall. Falling into the unknown being all dark and everything vanished in seconds almost like erasing history.

Once everything was gone it was just Puffball SB floating around nothingness. "Uhhhhhhh" Puffball SB saying out loud of course confused by this new change. "Wait I can talk again!?!?" Shouting out loud in even more confusion. "I'm I dead? Is this what being dead feels like?"

"Maybe I shouldn't question it. They can probably recover me in the Hand-powered Recovery Center." They can't recover her. Of course once Puffball SB realize when she said it out loud she can't be recover. She wasn't a object or anything she was a Speaker Box or more like a text to speech that sounded like Puffball her owner in a Announcer speaker box that is light pink and fuzzy.

"Of course they can't recover you."

"Who said that!?!?" Puffball SB being startled by this new voice coming out of nowhere. "Who are you!?! Show yourself! If you don't I will slap you! Oh wait I don't have any hands."

Puffball SB body moving all over the place trying to figure out who and were the voice was.

"Don't be alarmed. I'm trying to make a offer."

"Uh I don't care about that! I'm stuck in this stupid area and I need to get back to MY SHOW because that stupid Firey Speaker Box took it!"

"What if you can have your own show all to yourself? Only a small price."

The voice making Puffball SB stopped moving around in circle. "Did you say my own show?..... but wait who are you?"

"Well glad you asked. My name is The Void."

The void saying their named made her confused. "Wait you are a Void?"

"No you don't get it. I am 'The Void' not this what ever you called 'A Void' their is a major difference."

"Yeah yeah what ever." There was a awkward silence
Between The two. Puffball SB breaking the silence. "So like you are The Void like in space?"

"Yes you are correct. Anything can be alive just like you a Speaker Box and me."

"Anything?..." saying it to herself.

"Yeah anything"

"Wait did you read my mind!?!?" Puffball SB trying to jump a little in shock but she was still floating.

"Yep. And what I was saying before I want to give you a offer. Since you are dead this would be a perfect time."

"W-what is it?" Her voice cracking a little. The Void telling her that she was 'dead' made her stomach turned (if she had one)

"Since I don't have a physical body I can't really do anything. The only stuff I could really do is destroying different reality's and universe and causing chaos only because I can exist anywhere at all times. Which made seem a lot to you but really isn't for me. Only because I don't have a physical body and I am basically the complete empty of space and time and the power to bring stuff here to not exist anymore."

"And let me guess you want to take over a body." Puffball SB annoyed by The Voids long monologue.

"Actually your correct! Well it was pretty obvious."

The Voids tone sarcastic. "And what could I do to help? Im just a Speaker Box nothing special about me." What did this Void wanted from her?

"It will take a while but it will be worth it in the end of time. You just need sneek this into the TLC and give it to Donut."

Out of nowhere a dark blue journal appears. Ok the middle in yellow a oval in the center of it a mini picture of Donut. "Uh why him out of all objects?"

"Since Donut was the first to be eliminated he doesn't know you or what's going on out there he could write in it. So the next part you would teleport there and give it to him.
"And the 2nd part of the plan you would get to be a host!"

The void saying 'host' made Puffball SB jolt up. "Wait am I hallucinating? Did you say HOST!?!"

"Yeah I did. You would distract the exitors that would make Four in distress making me be able to take over their body."

"Wait what do you mean by 'the exitors' and who's Four?" The void now realizing that this hasn't happened yet.

"Oh uh let me make a window to the other reality."

In front Puffball SB a door appear being wooden and white. Since she doesn't have any arms kicking it opened to see a grass felid and the contestants and the other contestants that didn't make it back in her reality/her past.

Going behind a tree. It was far away what she could tell there was a light blue light switch squishing a number four that was dark blue. "I do this." Four grabbing Pin and twirling her in lines. Puffball SB being frightened by this number. She could also see that the other contestants were also scared.

"Can you- bring her back?" Coiny coming up to Four him being in distress. "No" Four sounded like they didn't really care. "But the recovery center is gone!"

Coiny saying that made Puffball SB heart stopped (if she had one) Coiny trying to aruge with Four. "I hate to live in a world where recovery center is impossible, where we die forever!" Said the blue fan.

"Die forever..... no recovery center....." saying to slowly to herself. "That number is weird."

"Yeah too bad!" The letter or number X appeared. "There's another one?" The light switch squeezing X. "This universe is weird..." Puffball SB thinking to herself.

"That's Liy one of the future Exitors."

Puffball SB turning around seeing the door open which was darkness. "Uh are you eavesdropping too?" She asked

"Yeah."

"So what do you want murder?" Donut putting their hands on on their body annoyed at Four. "Wait how is Donut here!?! Isn't he in the LOL!?!"

"He is in your world. But this one everything didn't happen in BFDIA. So everyone who didn't make it or got eliminated and the ones who are still in BFDIA are here now. But no one's remember because I made this universe."

"Wait you made this!?! I don't realize you were that powerful jeez! What's next are you going to take over the multi-verse?" Puffball SB said that jokingly but made The Void stopped to think for a moment.

Back in the distance Four recovered everyone. "Let's play a game!" Four putting their hands up. Everyone was standing their awkwardly. "I love games" a teal bracelet who was separated from everyone else who she was holding up a big sign that said 'games' and having hearts. The teal bracelet turning to look at everyone. "What's wrong?" Asking them. "Don't you want to battle to win a prize?" Four asked.

Their was a awkward silence. "But what is the prize?" Eraser asked. Four putting their hand out and a picture of BFDI and the whole cast of BFDIA on it on the bottom right saying official. Everyone started to talk out of nowhere.

"At this point we been here for a billion of years."

Puffball SB floating to the door and the door shutting by itself and disappearing.

"So you basically saw what Four did. Since you could basically see why I want Four. So you will be a distraction."

"Is that the part were I can host?" Puffball SB just wanting to get out at this point.

"Yeah you will get the exitors and do some challenges with them all. You can make some rules up and host while I try to take over Four body if it is even possible to do."

She didn't care what The void was going to do. She was too excited about hosting again. "I get to host again! No more stupid Firey Speaker Box. A show all to myself!" She stopped for a moment. "Wait since I'm hosting I have a idea but I'm going to need some powers."

"Please don't let this be anything overpowered."

"So basically since I will be with the exitors. To make things more interesting I could teleport doors into different area each time when the door opens it goses to a different universe or location and I could also teleport myself and different objects!" The void thought for a moment.

"Yeah i can lent you some power. But we need to get to business already. Go ahead and give the journal to Donut."

"I didn't think you would agree so fast?" A door appears in front already opened to the LOL which was grey and dark Donut and some other eliminated contestants were sleeping. Puffball SB going through and seeing Donut in the corner sleeping. Flying over everyone the Dark blue Journal being on top of her. Reaching to Donut who was asleep. Shaking it off her head then the journal hitting Donut.

"Who did that!" Donut waking up and seeing Puffball SB. "Who are you?" He asked. "Uhhhhhhhhhhhhhh" trying to come up with a answer. "Do you want a free journal?" Trying to not be loud. "Is this a dream?" Donut asked still tired. "Yeah it's sooooooooooooo a dream."

"Eh sure why not." Donut yawning. "Wow that's was easy." Puffball SB

thinking this would be harder.

Flying forward to Donut knocking him out. "Well uh enjoy your new Diray" Puffball SB about to turn then looking at Donut one last time.

Donuts eyes were open blinking. His eyes were white. Donut started to mutter to them self in gibberish out loud. "Bfb.....IDFB..... the end of time and space....." he still sounded like Donut. "Did The Void do something to him already?" Puffball SB pushing the journal closer to Donut and flying over to the door.

Going back to The void. "Well I gave the Journal to Donut."

" Excellent work. Now you can go to through the door again that would lead you too a hallway with the exitors."

The door open show a hallway being dark blue. Puffball SB about to leave then The void making one finally comment.

"Keep a eye on Liy. I gave her a offer."

"Wait wasn't I in episode 1?"

"Well I can go to the past and future so when you go through the door it will be in the future."

Puffball SB didn't question at all. She wanted to asked a million questions to The Void but it will take a while. Going through the door too a hallway having dark grey wall paper peeling off and grey carpet.

"This hallway is waaaayyyyy to small." Flying over and trying to get to the end. "Ugh were even is the door to begin with." After 20 minutes of endless flying seeing a white door on the ceiling. "Ugh how did that get here?" The door immediately opened up Leafy falling.

"Aaaaaaahhhhhhhh" Leafy hitting the ground making her unconscious. More objects started to fall from the door hitting the ground. "Huh I guess they didn't notice me?"

Slowly everyone started to get up wondering were they all were. "Are

we even dead?" 8-ball said looking around. Puffball SB needed to say somthing at this point so the exitors don't start wondering. "8-ball is right you are NOT dead. You are all in a challenge."

Everyone started to look around trying to figure out who said it. Stapy putting their arms out punching the air "come out were ever you are! I'm up for a challenge!"
Puffball SB going behind him and giving everyone a scare.

After explaining the rules to everyone she noticed Liy was tempted to raise her hand during but refusing. Everyone now running to the door on the other side the wall slowly closing in.

Puffball SB now being all alone. "Well I guess I need to figure a way out." Trying to come up with a way then a light bull appeared.

Puffball SB" talking to herself out loud at this point. "The walls are going to crush me. And I need a way out. Uhhhhhh" Puffball SB talking out loud thinking it would help her come up with a idea which in reality it didn't. "Bring me to Yoyle City!" Then appeared there.

The grass was purple the sky being yellow with some
Clouds up there. "Gosh maybe I could spawn a door here." The door appeared without command Bracelety rushing out coming in.

"What is this place?" Bracelety turning around in circles. Flying up and so the others won't see. "It feels so good to host again."

Lerning to Forgive

Being stuck in a infinite hallway with doors leading to different universe may seem fun at first until you realize that the universe will probably be gone sooner or later due too a powerful being that possessed a body.

Geltain,Firey, and Donut were on charge on the right side opening and closing doors while Firey Jr,Tune, and Dora were on charged opening and closing doors on the left side.

"Ugh why do we have to do all the work!" Firey groined shutting a door. "Gelatin you are right. I would honestly rather watch paint dry than opening doors to find the exitors or Lego Brick." Opening another door seeing the other side showing a beach. Firey about to step in then Donut rushing to shut the door before Firey could step foot in. "And we are not taking any more breaks till we find them!" Donut annoyed at Gelatin and Firey because they keep acting so childish trying to sneek into doors.

Gelatin pointing at Waffle,Roboty, Puffball, 8-ball, and Golfball walking in the center Waffle and Golfball talking. "They get to not open any doors and we have too it's no fair."Donut snapped. "Well they clearly don't have any arms and Golfball is trying to make a translator for Roboty so he could talk instead of Morse code." Puffball flying over to the two. "Well me and 8-ball don't have any arms and legs. Also maybe you should just take a break Donut you are really stressed."

Donut rolling his eyes. "Ugh fine we can take a break, but only for 5 minutes!" Firey and Geltain high five then Everyone coming to the center.

" . - - .... -. - -/ .... .- ...- . / -.- - .- .. ../ -... - - - - - - -./... - - -/ -. .. -.-. ./ - - - -/ - - ./ .- .-.. .-../ - - - ..-./.-/ ... ..- -.. -.. . -.?"

(Why have yall been so nice to me all of a sudden?)

Roboty asking Golfball and everyone else. "Well Roboty we always been nice. Right everyone?" Golfball not sure how to respond but everyone nodded.

"-.- -/- - - -. .. -.- -/ -.-. .- .-. ./.- -... - - - ..- -/ - - ../ .. ..-./../.- - -/ .. - - . -
-. - - - .-. - .- -. -/- - - -/... - - - - - . - .... .. -. - -./ - - - - - ... -/ - - - ..-./ -
.... ./ - .. - - ./ .. - -/ ..-. - - - .-. - -. - - - - - . -."

(You only care about me if I am important to something. Most of the time I'm forgotten.)

Golfball sometimes wish she didn't learn Morse code. Ever since hanging out with Roboty more and more Roboty felt that he was useless. No one didn't notice Roboty during BFB at all only when they weren't there for the competition or the elimination when Ballony was calling for them which Roboty was in a different place.

"Break timeeeeeeeeee!" Firey and Gelatin falling to the ground. Laying on the ground. "You been doing this for 20 minutes and this is the 5th break!" Donut staring at the rest. Firey JR chimed in "well the last break was 1 minutes and the before that it was 30 seconds and the last time we open and closed a doors for a hour!" Firey Jr shouting.

Puffball and 8-ball looking at everyone else. "Look at everyone with arms having to open doors." Puffball saying to 8-ball. "This is like a vacation we don't have to do anything." 8-ball jokingly said. "So glad we got to 'skip' leg day!" Both of them laughing.
8-ball normally not getting along with anyone but surprisingly with Puffball but only because they don't have Legs nor arms somthing they have in common.

While everyone was resting taking a break Donut walking in a small circle around anxious. Tune walking up in putting a hand in front of him. Donut taking a step aside to go back to walking in circles. Everyone being fed up with Donut at this point. "Ugh seeing you walk around like that is giving me a headache!" Firey Jr yelled. Waffle coming up too Donut who Waffle has been quiet for a while.

"I understand why you are stressed. I want to find Lego Brick too." Donut not really agreeing. "It's not about him. It's about my diray and the book we need to find and mostly the Exitors!" Donut looking at Waffle. "I didn't mean to make you even more upset...." Waffle sighed. This made Donut feel guilty about yelling at him and everyone.

"I should be the one apologizing. I'm sorry." Donut seeing Waffle smile a little. Everyone was sitting down. "This ground is so hard." Geltain saying getting up and same with Firey.

Firey tapping the ground. "It feels like concrete with white paint over it." Firey punching the ground to hard and shaking his hand a little. "Ow ow ow" Firey muttering out loud.

Golfball who been with Roboty trying to figure out how to make a translator box instead of talking into Morse code all the time. "Hey waffle" waffle turning to Golfball giving a friendly smile. "Who is Lego brick. Why are they so important?"

"I'm glad you asked!" He smiled. "Lego brick is one of my friends for the longest time. When we both go trap in Evil Leafy we built a house for people who got trapped and for the recommended characters. Most of the time they would stay for a short time and leave trying to get out of Evil Leafy. The only object that hasn't left was Tune my best friend! And also one of the recommended characters." Both of them turning to Tune who was there headphones off listening to Puffball and 8-ball talk about their life's and nodding even though Tune can't really talk.

Tune looking over at Golfball and Waffle and waving and going back to listening to Puffball and 8-ball. Golfball looking at Waffle who was smiling. "Then how did Lego brick went missing?" She asked. Waffle jumped a little when Golfball asked. "Well..... We both go into a bad argument and..." Waffle couldn't finish their sentence. "Oh you don't have to tell me if you want..." Golfball sorta wanting to know what happened but doesn't want to pressure him into talking. "Well Waffle we'll find Lego Brick soon." Trying to cheer him up.

"Da da da da da da." Dora said.

(As an island eater myself the time and the universe will come to the

end and we will see the whole universe collapse into dust. The world will be filled with dust and darkness that will come and eat all of us left to rot. We only have one chance to get this right and one chance to make the right decision to do it all the way through life.)

Everyone looking at Dora confused. "what is she even saying?" Waffle whisper to Golfball. "I have no idea. But once I figure out how to make a translator for Roboty I could make one for Dora and maybe David."

Once Dora was finished saying what ever she was saying. On the Left side a door opens slowly. "Lego brick!?!?" Waffle shouted. Lego Brick slowly walking to them. "Uh hi I guessed?" Sounding confused. Tune coming to hug Lego Brick. "Woah woah what even is this place!?! Who even are y'all!?!" Looking at everyone confused. "We're have you been!" Firey Jr shouted.

Waffle was crying just happy to see them again. "Waffle and Tune im sorry about what happened with the argument we had." Lego seeing Waffle crying a little making them want to cry to.

Everyone else was confused what was just happening . "Can somone explain?" Firey asked. "Oh uh I went the door and" being cutt off by Firey.
"No like the beginning." He said. "Well...." Lego brick sighed. "You don't need to tell them if you want too." Waffle said. "Yeah" Golfball agreeing.

Lego brick turning to the both of them. "It's fine I need to get it out of the way....." coughing out loud to clear their throat. "It all started when...."

It was pouring outside the rain hitting the ground hard. Inside the wooden house Waffle and Legobrick were playing cards and Tune watching both of them.
"Go fish!" Waffle with his foot showing off two queen cards. "For the last time this we aren't playing go fish." Lego Brick rolling their eyes. A rain dropped hitting Lego Brick looking up see a hole on the ceiling.

Tune getting up and went to try to find a bucket going to the next room. "So Lego Brick have any ideas for escaping?" Both of them for a while been trying to figure out how to escape only because they haven't seen anyone in a long time. The last time they saw somone was Book and Match who Lego Brick scared them off.

"I give up at this point." Lego Brick pushing the cards away with their foot and getting up. "What do you give up?" Waffle walking to Lego Brick. "We haven't seen any recommendation characters in forever. It's just us now. The rest of them either went to find an exit out of Evil Leafy or some how went missing. And the only person who stayed with us was Tune." Lego Brick being harsh. "And you know what!? I don't care about this anymore!" Lego Brick running to the next room were Tune found a yellow bucket holding it and being pushed on the ground.
"Get back we can talk about it!" Waffle shouting running as fast as he could Tune running along which he was faster grabbing Lego Brick foot who was on the yellow blocks shaking Tune off.

Waffle and Tune were on the yellow blocks facing Lego brick. "I should have went by myself ever since the beginning!" He shouted at Waffle and Tune both of them shock by their friend sudden mood change.

"Is this has to do with you fear of death Brick! I know it's hard to come over your fears but you need to calm down! At least we have thoses Hand-powered Recovery center things!"

"I put all of thoses in the acid." Lego Brick voice sounded static making it hard to hear. "You did what!?!?" Waffle annoyed Tune freaking out at this point shaking never seeing his friends react like this before. "What's the point of being here when we don't have anything to do waiting to die and left to rot here were no one cant find us!" Waffle trying to take a step towards Lego brick.

"You shall not passed!" He shouted making the yellow blocks disappear Tune and Waffle falling hitting the ground. Tune landed on top of him.

"Well I guess we go to do some parkour." Waffle hopping onto the grey floating block.

After a while they finally got to the end reaching to outside seeing it stop pouring rain outside. In the distance the could see Lego Brick hopping around Tune and Waffle following.

Even after some more puzzles and parkour. Finally catching up too Lego brick seeing that he stopped to face a door looking that it was part of the yellow brick wall which that door was never there. He took a step closer. "I don't you should step closer. This could maybe be a trap." Waffle said slowly. "I..... Is this my way to freedom?" He asked to himself out loud.

Lego Brick immediately opend the door with his foot shutting it behind him.Waffle and Tune couldn't get to him in time.
"No....." Waffle whispering to himself. "I don't want to lose anyone else....." Then walking up to the door then knocking on it. Then opening the door showing it to be put white having an endless hallway of doors on each side. Both of them walk inside being stun by all of this. "Tune we should probably explore this another day..." Waffle putting himself between the door wat so it won't shut by itself.

Tune opend one of the doors to their left seeing a a grass feild. In the distance a seesaw and they could see two numbers. A nine that was white wearing sunglasses and a six that was blue. "I came hear I need to ask a bro a favor." Nine said pointing a thinger up.

Nine pointing at 8 who was standing next to some zeros. "It's time to kick that eight bro out of his place in jacknjellify sub count!" Nine looked at Six who saw Tune by the door. "Bro are you even listening to me?!" Nine said and Six pointed at Tune who was so confused by the talking numbers what they mean by 'Jacknjellify sub count' Tune closed the door hard.
"Did you see that?" Six asked Nine. "Yeah should we tell Four?"

"Eh it's fine." Six not wanting Four to get in their business. "Well anyways, ever since I superglue my feet to my skateboard-"

Tune going to Waffle to get out of this weird hallway. Going outside and not closing the door all the way.
"So Tune we are going to find Lego Brick,but we need to figure out which doorway it is." Tune putting their hand out to see the rain started to pour down again. "Well maybe we can go through the door

again once the rain is gone Tune." Tune and Waffle started to walk back to their wooden house about to fall apart. "Where did Lego brick went?" Both of them thinking in their head.

Waffle and Lego brick both finished their story to their new friends. "Yeah after I left Waffle and Tune I had no idea what happened." Lego brick said. He didn't know what happened after he went in the door and finding about what Waffle and Tune did.

"And I always forgive you. No matter what." Waffle smiled. They also smiled too. "So where were you?" Donut asked.
"Oh I ended up in this void and met somone name Liy and we both found a door and I got to get out but she stayed behind." Everyone immediately jumped when Lego bricked said Liy. "Did you just says Liy!?!?!" Donut shaking Lego brick. "What was she doing? How did she get there? Why isn't she here with you right now?" Gelatin pushed Donut before Donut start asking a million questions.
"You got to calmed down bro with the questions."

"Oh uh me and Liy talked and she said she wanted to stay behind. I try to get her to come but I think she could control it somthing. And I think she said she and some other objects are in a challenge with her or something." Firey raised an eyebrow.
"What do you mean by 'control it'?" He asked.

"I think she said somthing like she been there before and I gave her an idea that she could like maybe try to escape with her mind and decide to not come with me.."

Donut looked disappointed. "Well at least we know she is alive and well. And I guess the other exitors are maybe alive." Firey interrupted. "Wait what do you mean by maybe alive!?!?"

"I just have a terrible feeling somthing bad will happen."

Everyone looked scared. Geltain opend the door again were Lego brick exit to opening it see it was a building that said 'Gealtin stake house' Geltain being amazes and wanting to see it even closer but Donut closing the door.

"I guess we need to keep looking...." Donut sighed.

The Truth of Lies

All of them (except for Loser and Profily) looking at the Lake were the waterfall still going down. "I hate awkward silence." Leafy said. Liy relived. "Leafy thank you for break the awkward silence." Then getting up and turning around to see Loser sitting straight up,but curled into a ball with Donuts Diray laying out to dry.

Walking over to them to see what was inside. Loser wasn't looking at the Diray.Hiding his face from everyone. Profily was next to him talking to him quietly. She could very clearly tell that Loser is crying quietly to himself.

Liy knew this was her only chance to see what was in his diary. Dragging the book on the ground not picking it up trying to pull it towards her quickly and quietly without making a lot of noise.

Flipping through the first page and realizing some of the paper was sticking to her hand the pages still being wet from the water. The writing was neat like it always was .Even though the ink was still wet and messy but almost clear to read.

Liy looking at Loser and Profily to make sure he wasn't looking.

"August 31st, Dear Diary....."

August 31st, Dear Diray,

It has been years no one has notice like really. To everyone it feels like it's been a few days but actually a few years. In all honesty no one believes me. Ever since this future knowledge stuff. Aw man I need to find some new reading material I only have a couple of pages left. Anyways back to what I was saying, But mostly an important it said I will soon be combined with the factor of Four or somthing.

Which is weird and who even is Four? Is it like an object or the physics number Four. Who ever is named 'Four' has a weird named.

Anyways I need to find a way out of this TLC/LOL so I will soon find my next adventure.

Liy finished reading which she has no idea what Donut meant by 'combined with the factor of Four'
Was this challenge from the last after she got eliminated or somthing else?

She looked at Loser who wasn't crying anymore staring at Liy. "Go ahead and read it." Loser turning away a little. "Loser I didn't mean look I-" handing it to Loser.

Liy of course knew she didn't read it on "accident" it was her only time to look at it. "Just take it at this point Liy." Loser giving her the diary back. "Uh Loser I thought you didn't want anyone else to see?" Profily asking Loser.

Now in her hands what she wanted for the longest time. It was almost glowing to her. (It wasn't) even though she couldn't barely read any of the pages she could sorta read it.

Looking up again to still see Loser still looking at her.
"Why did you kept this hidden away from me?" The question she knew that could answer her own answer to her mind. "I didn't know why Liy. Donut mentioned about you in later chapters. But the pages got ripped away in the water."

Liy turning the page to see there was supposed to be two more pages. "What did it say about me?" Looking at Loser. "I have no idea I couldn't read it in time." Loser sighed. "I'm sorry."

Liy turned around to see everyone else. Pencil still had tears in her eyes wiping away her tears. It was very clear that they knew what was in it.

Liy standing up to face the three of them both guilty. "How long have you been keeping this away from me!?!" Shouting at the three. "Ever

since when we went to Yoyle City. When me,Pencil,and Loser went to that hotel." Leafy shaking a little probably being the most guilty.

"The three of us kept it a secret. We didn't not want to tell you or anyone else about." Leafy said.

Stapy clearing his throat. "Then Loser gave me a sneek peak inside the Diray." Pencil and Leafy looked at Loser. "Um Loser care for some explanation!" Pencil annoyed that Loser told somone else and wanted it just the three of them. "I wished i was got a chance to look too." Profily muttered to themselves no one was paying attention to them.

Loser still not looking at anyone. "Stapy and Liy were good friends. I knew it was probably the best to tell Stapy the most." Liy seeing Stapy ashamed of himself. Liy turning around to Loser. "Was there anything else in the Diray I should know you LIAR!"

"Well...." Loser getting up. "Some other stuff happened one about Donut." Everyone raise an eyebrow. "In the very beginning Donut hearing the voice then waking up to see a Diary next to him. And who ever this voice is gave him this futrue knowledge. I'm not sure what he meant by any of this."

Liy knew what Loser was talking about. "I know who you are talking about." Everyone looked at her confused. "Loser did it mention about an offer by any chance?" Loser shaking for yes.

Looking at everyone seeing their all guilty of lying even if it the smallest lie. Since she was guilty her self too. "Look I know this is going to sound crazy but this voice gave me an offer too." Liy saying made her tense up.

Stapy hopping over to her. "Liy I know today has been stressful but are you sure?" Stapy just trying to look out for her. Liy not wanting to regret telling everyone about what really happen. Closing her eyes ready to tell them the full truth. The reason of all of this happening.

"Look it's my fault all of this. I was given an offer for a 2nd chance of everything. I thought it would send me back to the beginning of BFB episode one instead it sent me to the beginning of the rejoins. I tried to tell y'all about what happened. But that stupid voice interrupted

me leaving Four to go away! And it's my fault everything had happened so far!"

She was waiting for everyone to lash out on her expecting everyone to yell at her for lying about everything,but everyone was just confused.

A moment later Pencil face lit up of realization. "Wait in the very beginning you said about 'having a bad dream' was it the this voice is?" Walking closer to her.

Stapy and Leafy just now realizing what everything she met in the very beginning. "I was right you are from a different timeline!" Stapy pointing at Liy.
Stapy felt like he just solved a million year old mystery just now. "Uh you are correct actually Stapy."

Stapy paused for a moment. Everyone was left speechless. Leafy trying to figure out her words to say next. The thought of Stapy theory being right made her mind explode and confused. "So in Fours classroom you were trying to tell us about what happen in this so called 'dream'?" Leafy asked.

"Yeah I was trying to say that. Even if I did tell y'all while Four was with me.Four would probably tell me like I'm crazy even though Four is crazy to begin with ." Trying to laugh it off but sounding more forceful.

There was a relief in her finally confessing to everyone. She still wished Roboty,David,8-ball, and Bracelety,and Match were there too so they get to know the truth too.
"This feels so weird." Stapy said. "Liy did you ever wanted to be my friend to begin with?" Stapy question made ever froze. "What?"

"Since you said you are basically from a different timeline. It feels out of character for you to all of a sudden wanted to help us?" Liy knew that in her original timeline she and Stapy sorta became friends.
"Well back in my timeline me,Stapy,and Pencil were trying to escape the door behind my seat then i opened it and then there was a bright light. I went in without thinking about anyone else which was selfish of me to do."

Liy sighed. "But one thing I learned from being with everyone that there is always a 2nd chance in all of this. And when you get that chance you need to get things right." Liy smiled a little.

"Liy....." Pencil said. "Since you changed the timeline we didn't get to rejoined. If the rejoins did happened in your timline. Who got to rejoin?"

Liy looked at Leafy being the most curious out of all.
"Well Leafy actually got to rejoin." Leafy jumped in the air. "Wait. I got to rejoined!" Squeaking her voice in happiness. "This is so amazing! I bet everyone wa a happy to see me!" Liy looked away knowing what actually happened. From what she heard from Match back in her original timeline nobody wanted to talk to her at all so Four put her with The Losers team.

She wanted to tell her what really happened. But she could very tell that Leafy was excited that she got to rejoin in her original timline. Liy still wanted to know what would happened if she actually got enough votes to rejoin. Would this change for the better or for the worse?

"Well that news made her cheer up." Stapy looking at Liy with a smirk. Now Liy doesn't want to tell her at all. Loser who hasn't said a word finally asking a question.

"So Liy is there anyone else that's in the exit that we haven't met yet?" Loser wishing he had a pencil or pen to write with. "Well we haven't met Dora yet and Spongy was eliminated but he didn't even get the classroom at all but I don't really count him."

Loser nodded. "I wonder what is up with Dora?" He asked. "Yeah honestly now thinking about it I sometimes wished I could understand her."

Everyone nodding. Liy felt relief telling everyone. It was now or never. One part of her wished she could have told everyone at Fours classroom but everyone would had probably have very different reactions in the past.

"Guys Donuts Diary it's almost done drying but you need to check out

this page!" Loser Opening the book out to everyone.
Everyone rushing over except Liy. "Liy come on this so funny." Loser said. Pencil,Profily,and Leafy laughing out loud while reading.

Liy about to respond then Loser cutting her off.
"Liy no more secrets." Loser smiled. She smiled to coming over to see why everyone is laughing so hard.

While Pencil,Leafy, Profily and Liy were reading laughing out loud turns out in when Donut was in the TLC/LOL was playing truth or dare he picked dare on Lollipop and Firey Jr to do a roast battle. according to Donuts Diary Lollipop told Firey Jr he was a wannabe and Firey. Firey Jr went off on them winning the competition.

All of them laughing while reading. "I thought Donuts Diray was boring at first but once you get reading it gets real good." Loser laughing.

Liy seeing Stapy laughing. "Pssst Stapy." Stapy turning to her. "Can we talk privately for a moment?" Stapy nodding and Liy walking while Stapy hopped to an area away from everyone.

"I just wanted to answer your question about earlier." She said. "Since I didn't really give you a real answer I wanted to say that in the original we slowly became friends and here I still wanted to be your friend."

"Liy I'm glad we're friends." He smiled. "And if there is a possibility if we could all make it out maybe you can try to be friends with Flody. We could be the best trio ever!" Both of them laughed.

It felt good she was making friends. This 2nd chance really did save her and everyone. What would happened if she didn't accept the offer to begin with?

But she still knows that she and all of her friends are in danger.

Splitting off

Liy and Stapy heading over to everyone else who are still talking to each other. Loser closing the Diary. "How long will it take to dry?" Leafy pointing at the cover were the doodles were originally now faded. "It is done drying but the pages are still a little wet,but it might take couple of hours to fully dry." Loser said.

Pencil groaning "ugh I want to get out of here! I haven't seen color in this place at all!"

Everyone talking while Profily standing by themselves. Looking behind them to see a bunch of grey trees. "I need to tell them the truth." Saying it in their head. Puffball Speaker Box was somewhere out there watching them waiting for their next move.

"Profily you good?" Liy stepped in. Profily getting their head back together. "Uhhhhhh" it still felt weird. Ever since Liy mentioned she was from a different timline or universe now they are understanding what she meant back at the Evil Forset.

"Well I guess we have similar stories to tell then."

That sentence repeated in Profily mind. "So that riddle Puffball Speaker Box mention back at the very beginning. What did you think it ment?" Profily asking Liy.

Leafy tapping her foot on the ground trying to think of something to the riddle. "Maybe it's somthing involving with the waterfall?" Leafy suggesting.

"Uh what made you say that?" Profily pointing at the waterfall. Profily was far away in distance in the trees Liy and Leafy were facing behind the trees. They could very tell that Puffball SB was in the trees. Seeing Puffball SB peak out and Profily giving her the death stair look.

"Um earth to Profily?" Liy moving her hand in front of them. "What's up with that stare?" Liy questioned.
Profily couldn't tell her the truth yet knowing that she already got to tell everyone her truth. Everyone was still learning to accept what happened and Profily wanting to give everyone some time and space until they can tell all of them the truth of Puffball SB and what really happened to Bracelety.

"Do you think there is an other side from the waterfall?" Proifly trying to get a closer look.
"Maybe we can try to swim over there?" Leafy suggested. "Eh um" leafy turning around to see Stapy and Loser. "Oh yeah all don't know how to swim." Pencil annoyed. "Okay so now we need a plan to get over there."

Profily grabbing the half broken wooden plank. "I can swim on one side and Loser can sit on the plank." Dragging the plank to the water then Loser sitting on the top.

Profily kicking his feet on the edge of the wooden plank to the waterfall. "So I guess we are all swimming."

"And about me?" Pencil,Liy,and Leafy looking at Stapy annoyed. "Oh about you. Maybe you could try to swim?" Pencil trying to help.
"Pencil look at me I'm the heaviest object here. I can't swim." Stapy being embarrassed even saying it.

Liy getting an idea in her head. "Stapy back in the puzzle area when you were jumping high and far maybe you can try it here?" Liy suggested. Stapy sighed. "Liy thanks for the idea but I'm not even sure I can do this far. And I'm not even sure if the waterfall has another side to it or somthing." Trying to be honest.

"Do I smell negativity?!" Leafy looking at Stapy.
"Leafy I'm just being honest I-"
Leafy putting a finger on his mouth. "I don't want to hear another word out of you. You need to have a postive mind set." Leafy turning to Pencil and Liy.
"Same with you two. We all have been going through a lot and we can't let theses thoughts take over us!"
Leafy speech being figuratively and literary.

Stapy hopping a couple of steps back Liy,Pencil,and Leafy moving out of the way. Stapy taking a deep breath in and out. "Do it for myself,my friends,finding the door..... and for Flody." Stapy running and hopping a couple steps forward then jumping in the air. Flying over Loser and Profily looking amazed.
"AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA"
Stapy screaming flying over everyone.

Stapy disappearing into the waterfall.
"I'm good!" Stapy yelled as loud as they could still being hard to hear but everyone heard. Pencil,Liy,and Leafy stepping into the freezing water making their way to the waterfall which Loser and Profily already made it. "This is gonna take forever!"
Pencil groaned. Leafy trying to get everyone to look on the bright side. "Well I think we only have 2,763 miles to go."

"Oh no we don't need another bossy GolfBall!" Pencil jokingly said. The three of them talked to make the time past and to just chill out for once with everything happening.

Liy knew how to swim but wasn't good at it and struggled a little bit. Liy and Leafy where talking about stuff mostly about what season one the old competitions Leafy not bringing up the part about her stealing dream island. Pencil swimming with the the two and both of them almost to the waterfall.

Pencil could see through the water a little bit but the water being grey like everything else. "Is Match still down there?" Thinking to herself. She can't move on she just can't. Ever since her getting the first one eliminated from BFB it felt a shock to her all of a sudden.

Never thinking that she would be the first out. Being in Fours classroom was the most boring experience in her life then getting a 2nd chance and meeting Match. Meeting Match from the hotel helped her a lot who Match was one of her closet friends she ever had. Then losing her in the waterfall wanting to wish she was gone with Match.

"Should I look for her again?" Thinking to herself. She stopped swimming and seeing Liy and Leafy turned. "Pencil are you okay?" Liy asked. Pencil didn't responded. She could ditch everyone and look for Match herself or she could make a deal with somone. Pencil eyes

start to tear up hitting the water. "I m-miss Match..." Liy and Leafy both looked at each other. Leafy holding to Pencil hand. "I'll guide you too the waterfall." Saying calmly. Helping Pencil to the water fall.

After some time finally getting to the waterfall which was loud. Going through it the water hitting the three. The water hitting there knees walking up to see Loser showing Profily Donuts Diray. The cave was not grey but actually having color.

The ground being having mini orange rocks and dirt. All the walls and surrounding having rocks every where all being a shade of orange and red. On the ceiling and rocks around there where emeralds are everywhere. "Woah this place is so huge!" Liy said making her voice echo. "Even my voice echo!"

Stapy being the most amazed. "Liy!" Stapy picking up a small piece of emerald of the ground. Shoving it to Liy face. "With all these emeralds we can be billionaires! Everyone get as many as you can!" Stapy about to pick another emerald off the ground then Leafy stopping him. "Stapy maybe we Probably shouldn't." Leafy sounding nervous. "Let me guess 'stealing is wrong'" trying to mimic Leafy voice.
Profily looking at an emerald stuck on the outside of a rock reflecting their face. Profily could see they were nervous and scared but they didn't know why.

"Is this where X got their emeralds from?" Asking to themself them everyone turning over to them.
"Uhhhhhh what do you mean?" Pencil asked.

Profily now realizing that they didn't know one of the challenges back in BFB pre split. "Oh yeah I guess some explanation then." Trying their best not to sound a know it all nerd. "So back in my timeline there was a challenge about finding X's treasures which was these emeralds." Pointing at the many shiny stones.

"Profily how did you know?" Liy still being confused about Profily talking. "Was this also back in Liy original timline or universe too?" Leafy chimed in.
" oh you guys know the certified BFDI fans and also one of the

original BFDI contestants." Pointing at themselves putting on a fake smile.

"Are you really one?" Stapy asking them. "Of course I am look back on the old episodes I'm in every single one!" Profily knew they were lying. Leafy and Pencil both looked at each other knowing Profily was lying. "I don't know why you pretend to be on this show when you are literally not even a contestant." Pencil actually trying her best not to sound rude but sounding harsh.

"Uh are you sure maybe it's some déjà vu Pencil?" They didn't know why they were all of a sudden acting like this. "Honestly Liy is a better at lying than you?" Pointing at Liy. "Um hey!" She shouted. "What it's true!" Pencil said. Profily couldn't take it anymore. They lied about being a contestant (which everyone knew they weren't), how they got here, and most and importantly the truth of Puffball SB.

"IM A TRAITOR OKAY YOU ALL HAPPY NOW!?!?
I KILLED BRACELETY I PUSHED HER OFF INTO THE ACID!!"
They shouted making the rocks shake a little.
"I'm a liar. Puffball Speaker Box is planning somthing I'm not sure what it is but Puffball Speaker Box is coming to get me next."

Everyone looking at Profily in complete shock. "I should had suspected it was you since you were the only one with Bracelety!!" Pencil trying to punch Profily but Leafy and Loser pulling both of her arms behind. "I can't believe this out of everyone you out of all people!" Stapy pointed at Profily shaking his arm. Everything was unfolding in complete chaos. Liy standing there not knowing what to do. "I guess this what I thought everyone reaction would be when I told what happened." Thinking to herself.

"You could say this is karma for Profily being a dirty liar just like everyone else."

The voice was back in head. Leafy and Loser still having a hard time keeping her back."Where you doing this all for that stupid book she was holding!?!?" Pencil broken out of Loser and Leafy holding her down. She grabbed Profily by one arm dangling them. "Let me guess are you responsible for Match death too liar!?!?" Shaking Profily and slamming them to ground making the ground shake due too the force

of Pencil punching him.
Stapy coming to Profily helping them up. Profily coughing a little dirty coming out of their mouth.
"I need to f-find a way to k-kill Puffball Speaker Box...." Coughing again hard.

Pencil stopped trying to kill Profily for a minute. "Why?" She asked her voice quiet. Profily got up shaking the dirt off of them. "When I died I ended up in this different timeline where I was accepted and a real contestants not just some wannabe. Then I ended up in this void where I met Puffball Speaker Box telling me to be a spy and if anyone gets suspicious I get rid of them at all cost." Profily taking a deep breath in and out.

"I never wanted to hurt or kill anyone. Puffball Speaker Box gave me a chance and I could have a better chance of winning." Profily was still breathing hard due to the impact. Everyone didn't know how to react. On one side everyone mad at Profily being one big traitor. While the other side being glad he finally confessed.

Meanwhile Liy was lost in her mind. Everyone went black Liy seeing the Puffball Speaker Box. "How are you in my mind!?! I already got enough on my plate to begin with!" Looking at Puffball SB she wasn't reacting. "I should had never brought Profily to begin with nor have him that mission." Puffball SB turning around to float away. "Hey how did you get in my mind!?!?" Shouted at Puffball SB who was still floating away. "How do you even do this?! I gotta escape this endless void in my head!!" Puffball SB stopped floating to come down to face to face with Liy.

"Even if you did accept the deal back in Four class room. You can't NEVER truly escape."

Back to everyone else who everyone was still shock.
"Puffball Speaker Box is planning on somthing I'm not sure what but somthing that will end everything.
The archive book was my only real answer on how to defeat her and who ever she is working with."

"Then why didn't you looked at sad when you couldn't find it?" Loser asked. "At this point I just lost hope. Even if I did still had some

determination in me we still couldn't defeat her." Profily sighed.

Pencil walking up to Profily and picking them up with one arm. "Listen I will never forgive you but this doesn't mean we won't stop you finding a way to defeat Puffball Speaker Box." Everyone shock my her respond. Leafy stepping in. "Yeah we are all stuck in the same situation and at the end of the day we are going to fight Puffball Speaker Box not matter what the cost is!"

Stapy hopping towards Liy who was just standing there. Her eyes were white instead of the normal black like everyone else. "Earth to Liy!?!!" Stapy shaking their hand in front of Liy who had no respond. Stapy looking at everyone else who was talking and turning around to see Liy back to normal. "Stapy what did I missed?" She asked like she didn't blacked out for a couple of minutes.

"Liy your eyes where White! Profily just confessed he just murder Bracelety and Pencil wants them dead!" He was talking fast but Liy could make out what he was saying. In the very disntance in the cave seeing two white doors. Pushing Stapy and running towards the two white doors.

Everyone looking Liy and Pencil dropping Profily on the ground to catch up. Everyone was running to the two doors. Leafy looked at Stapy who was carrying one of the emeralds. After a minute of running finally making seeing two white doors side by side to each other.

"How are there two doors!?" Stapy screaming in pure confusion. "Maybe this a trap by Puffball Speaker Box or PROFILY." Pencil looking them aggressively. "Pencil are you like going to blame me for everything?" Profily asked. Pencil thought for a moment. "Just forget what I said except for the Puffball Speaker Box part." Rolling her eyes.

"So do we split up?" Liy suggested. "Liy I don't want repeat history from the Evil Forset." Leafy said.
"Well at least we all got together agian." She said.
Leafy looked at the ground and sighed. "Yeah you're right."

Liy, Stapy, and Pencil taking the left door while Loser, Leafy,and

Profily took the right door. Liy looking Leafy her hand was about to turn the doorknob. "See you on the other side." Liy smiled a little. "You too." Leafy smiled a little back. Both of them turning the door knob.

Both doors opening to the bright light all of them walking in closing both doors behind.

A mysterious Diray

September 1st Dear Diray,

So I just woke outside of the TLC. I know it's sounds crazy but it really happened. One minute I was sleeping next to my diary and the next minute I'm outside of it!

So I thought I would see the beautiful green grass but instead I end up seeing purple grass and one huge city!
All the colors felt so out of place like it didn't match at all. But most importantly that everything felt so lonely and depressing.

I thought I would see someone like Coiny, Golfball, or ANYONE! But it was just me. I bang on the hard metal TLC/LOL hard to see if I could get a reaction from anyone but just nothing.

Now it's just me,myself, and my special secret Diray that is almost filled up. Close by but not really there was a Hand-Powerd Recovery Center. Getting there and there was this weird glue that is super duper sticky and strong. I was debating on who to recover even if it works. I was going to try and recover Pin and Coiny since there are the only objects I ever talked too and maybe my only 'friends'
But I decided to go with Tennis Ball/TB because there the most logical one. I never talked to him before tho.

Putting his name in all it just said "unknown error" which I kicked it in frustration. Worst mistake in my life! My foot hurts!

I turned around to look at the city my guess it's something called "Yoyle City" or somthing like that.
I tripped on a stupid rock. (Not rocky) then I was rolling down the hill on one side. Then I stopped hitting the super free smart van. At least it didn't made a dent in it. I think.

I decided not to drive in it because:

1. I have no idea how to drive.

2. Even if I did know I would probably end up crashing it and Match and Pencil would make my life miserable.

So I just walked around in the city. At first I thought I was somehow in the past until the TLC and the free smart supervan. All the buildings where border up with molding wooden planks and smash broken windows.

I looked around seeing there was a small little garden area in the middle of the city. Plants started to grow and one was done growing having potatoes.

If I'm not in the future, past, or present then where am I? There was a garden which made me sight and relief at least somone was here. But who ever was here just disappeared? My best guess it was fries since fries are made out of potatoes.

I almost tripped on somthing which I looked below me seeing a weird machine thing. It was purple looking like an eraser tip but bigger and wires poking out. And a weird dark grey box connecting it.

Who would even left somthing like this on the ground? This seems like a very Golfball or TB thing to do.

I saw a dark purple building that said "science museum" and a weird language on top. The door was already open confirming my theory that somone was here! Or somthing.....
Going inside vines were growing on the wall and mold coming from the ground. On the side there was a little display showing different stuff. In the middle there was nothing which that weird machine thing was supposed to be there I guess.

There were also stairs and some vases that one was missing. I had a weird feeling. The missing vase wasn't recently went missing or broken or what ever.
The other vases were fading in color and I could tell the vases used to be a bright blue but now a navy blue. Going up stairs which there are only two levels.
The ground where I was before and the next floor.

Going up stairs the wooden floors where loud and squeaky almost impossible to not hear from downstairs. Box's where ever where coming in many different sizes. The box that was near my left had some books. I started to take some books out. Some being normal while others being blank.
At first I thought the blank books were just blank.
Some other the books where just blank while some had words but slowly losing ink and becoming blank.

Looking through all the books in the corner I heard a box move. I only heard it because the floor was so loud. Walking over there to see what was up. I opened it seeing an object at first I thought it was Golfball but it wasn't her.....
This new object was white. While Golfball had the grey spots all over her this one didn't.

I said hi to this unfamiliar object who was shaking a lot. I calmed them down and letting them out of the box. They were short a little shorter than Golfball but almost the same height.
I tried to talk to it but it didn't say a word. I thought they were like TearDrop who didn't or couldn't talk. But this object was almost trying to say somthing but couldn't get themself to talk almost like their mouth was glue together.

They didn't had any arms and walked over to one of the box's and pushed a blank book to me. I picked it up which I was so confused. I looked at the object who didn't looked scared but more calm.

"Write." That all it said. They had a squeaky voice. I opened up my diary and then the new fresh book to copy down. I started to write about each object I know about there favorite stuff, strengths, weaknesses,fears, and regrets. I was doing it in alphabetical order.
I got to one part this object I dreamed of named 'Liy' she was a light blue light switch. Trying my best to draw I started to write. During the part of was writing about 'strengths' I just couldn't. The dreamed I had about her.

She doesn't realize how powerful she truly is. The switch behind her can do somthing which she either accidentally or intentionally done harm to some objects. This happened during an elimination when she got eliminated.

the objects that where harm or hurt where Pen, tree, remote, pie, bottle, black hole (how even is that possible) , and pillow. Base of my future knowledge they are all the same team. Somthing wasn't adding up.

Why did she wanted to hurt all of them? They are even her teammates.
If I ever meet her I'm not sure if I should try to bring up her light switch behind her. I am not sure what switch even dose? Because the vision I had it all got distorted and I could still hear her saying. "No! I didn't mean this to happen! Four can you recover them!?"

It haunts me thinking about it but I still wrote it down. The object just watch me write. It's probably been a few hours but it was sunset. I had one last page since I was doing it alphabetical order I knew who I wanted to do. "The Void" which I found out about there name. I started to write down all I know what was not a lot since The Void didn't really do anything other than the knowledge stuff I guess.

After writing I looked at them seeing the same scared looked on its face. From down stairs I could hear I voice. "Come out Bozo I thought I got rid of you?! Well good luck trying to hide this time!" This voice sounded so weird.

"I'm not joking." The voice sudden shift was out of nowhere the same voice sounded like The Void came out of nowhere. Me and I guess Bozo where in middle of the room. A shadow was cast on the stair cast showing to shape shift.

It first was this weird shape a rectangle shape with four wheels. Then all of a sudden shaped shift into Four,then Pillow, Tv, Firey, Leafy, basically every single object from the BFB cast all in a couple of seconds. I ripped a piece out of my Diray to write a quick note in this new book. I put the new book back in the boxed.

I looked at Bozo who was so scared. I steeped in front of Bozo trying to protect them from who The Void. I'm not sure how even it is possible they took over a body. The Void is nothing to begin with so how did they manage to get a body?

I looked back at Bozo then at the ground. I started to float same with

Bozo. Everything was disappeared in a minute and gravity was back to normal. But I was stuck in this unfamiliar area. You see it was pitch black I could still see myself and Bozo very clear. There was a door white door in the middle.

I opend it which I couldn't see an other side. Just one bright light making it hard to see. I suddenly felt myself trip through it. It was Bozo. I'm not sure why they did that.

November 3rd Dear Diary,

So uh this is going to be hard to explain. So I can't find my original Diray so I stole a random Journal from Cloudy junk. Which is sorta the same but a lighter shade a blue almost turquoise. I can't find my original Diary at all! I looked everywhere and I don't know where it went!

Back to the main point I got the later today. But I woke up in a grassfeild. The grass didn't feel bright for some reason and everyone from the TLC was here. Even the recommended characters that didn't made it in like Bracelety for example.

The person that I 'woke up' next to me was Bottle who was staring off into space. She was one of the recommended characters that didn't make in.
I said Hi to her and she said Hi back. The she asked me who I was and I said Donut.

So my first attempt of trying to explain to somone is Bottle looking back on it now it was stupid and useless. I asked her about BFDIA being in the TLC.

She thought for a moment and said 'maybe' then I said to her "Yeah exactly, see Bottle you understand." I Was about to explain more then yellow face came carrying a fork in their mouth and putting it next to other forks.

Then Geltain grabed some of the forks from the pile was making a weird big triangle with the forks. How in the laws of physics did he

did that???? I guess he was "above the law"

The Bottle complemented Geltains sculpture of Forks. Then she looked at me and said Hi again then went back to staring into space. Which I gave up at this point. Then Flower wanted to open a jar then she asked BLACK WHOLE. Like come on Flower I know you are smarter than this. Asked like Snowball he strong. Black Whole is Huge and then he got shrunk down by Four.

Then the world was about to end then Four came. I would had sworn the corner of my eye I saw Puffball Speaker Box. Four introduce us to the prize which was a B.F.D.I which everyone was excited.

I didn't know how to feel. One part it could lead me to some answear to win it but on the other hand it doesn't looked at that promising. So I did what a normal object would I would play along and just pretend to be excited. Even if I did Win it would take a while since there are a lot of objects.

January 13th Dear Diray,

So uh Liy elimination happened but everything I thought was going to happened didn't happened at all.

Well for starters instead of cakes it was fortune cookies instead which was a weird choice but it's good to mix things up instead of eating the same thing everytime time.

I also found at Pens legal Name is actually Ben. That's not important I just wanted to mention it. All of the fortune cookies were all about Ice Cube which Bracelety made. I wonder how she's doing in the E.X.I.T? Same with everyone else who got eliminated so far.

Anyways Pie was the last one to be safe. When they got there fortune it made me froze.

"Put down this fortune and listen to Liy. She speaking now."

How did Bracelety knew Liy was going to talk? Did she even wrote it? If Bracelety did wrote she would probably write. "Ice Cube is the

best!!!!!" Or somthing like that.

Liy talked about her "traumatic killing past" well not really she just mentioned that. That she left her past behind which she didn't mention what her past was.

She got angry and flipped her switch and Four sucked her up in time. Flody and Stapy both smiled and everything went normal like no one didn't mention it.

Pillow apparently know somthing saying somthing like " according to my research she's more than that." Which raised some eyebrows. (Aka just me)

So this raised a lot of questions. First of all the dream about her didn't happen. Did Four sucked her up too early before it could happened? Or was that dream from a different timeline?

I had another question mostly about the BFB newbies. What I meant by that the recommended objects that didn't make it in BFDIA and the ones that weren't recommended objects in BFDIA.

I could go on and on about a theory for everyone but I'll keep it short. The objects that where part of BFDIA and the season one of BFDI mentioned little stuff that happened in the past once in a while. The new comers (I'll call the ones that didn't make it) have zero memories of being in the TLC/LOL.

Some have a past for example like Loser who supposedly well known and everyone loves them and I just sorta played along. But I don't know how they got famous/well known. Foldy dislikes Liy but never mentions why though? And is Firey Jr related
To Firey????????

Well Liy and Roboty stood out to me the most. I'm not sure if Liy even know what her past is? Roboty is a whole other story. He talks in Morse code and Golfball knows. I wished I could understand him but I know somthing is up with Roboty. Almost like he knows somthing but can't talk normal. I'll try and ask Golfball if she can make a translator for Roboty so I can understand him.

I could go on for hours maybe I could write about that if I have some more free time.

February 4th Dear Diray,

Four was being annoying like usual Tennis Ball and Golfball came up with a plan to get rid of Four which is 4 times 0

$4x0=0$

I over heard them but I decided to agree because Four is so annoying. And where is Four even from to begin with? Are they like from a different planet or universe or somthing?????

So I stood next to X and Four and Golfball and some other objects ride down a sled then a got combined with Four.

It felt so weird. I felt everything slowly went black but not all in an incense. But slowly I kept hearing my name Donut over and over again but Four was saying it. I yelled stopped but no one was there.

"Why did this all happend? Liy didn't need to cause another cannon even to happen again?"

Four said but they were in front of me having white eyes. I snapped my fingers at them but they didn't move or flinch or screech me.

I got back into reality. And I guess I'm hosting for a while until Four is back.

Also Roboty is eliminated. NOOOOOOOOOO! I also wondered where he went?

February 17th Dear Diray,

LOSER HAS MY ORGINAL DIARY I DONT KNOW WHAT TO DO!!!!!

okay so I trapped Loser in one of those jawbreaker but somehow he got my diary!!!!!!!!

I been looking for it forever! I'm so mad Loser is looking through my personal stuff and information!

Ugh I can't get him out I don't know what to do.....
At least I have my 2nd Diray which I'm writing in. So once Four is somehow back I'll try too ask Four to get him out. I just hope Four doesn't see my Diray.....

Reformed friendship

Loser,Leafy,and Profily steeped into the door. All three of them wondering where the door will take them too.
Profily wondering if they will meet anyone new. Leafy hoping that the others will be okay. And Loser wishing he could write all of there adventures so far.

Going through the other side seeing a white ground with an infinity hallway. "Where is all the color!?!?"Leafy rubed her eyes. Loser looked to his left to see some objects in the distance. Having a hard to make out who it was. "Leafy is it just me or do I see other objects?"

All of them started to walk closer and closer. "Pssst do all think it's some sort of trap from Puffball Speaker Box?" Loser whispering. "Or maybe it's that voice thing from Liys head?"

They where close enough to see who these other objects where. Waffle and Lego Brick were talking. Tune was sitting on the ground listening to their music. Puffball, Firey, and Geltain were talking about random stories in the past competitions. Golfball was talking with 8-ball about the magic dice inside of 8-ball. Donut was listening to Firey Jr rant about why he shouldn't had been eliminated and Donut not really listening just nodding. Roboty and Dora where just standing their doing nothing.

"Uh hey guys." Loser said nervously. Everyone turned around and stopped talking. "Loser and Leafy!" Everyone shouted. All of them gathering around. Everyone was asking a million questions at once.

Profily was standing on the side while everyone was gather around Loser and Leafy. Profily looking the other way knowing that they weren't remember by anyone. Waffle came to Profily. "Hey I'm glad you okay!" Waffle smiled. Profily was happy somone noticed them. Even if it was just one person.

Firey was happy to see Loser but not Leafy so he came to Profily. "Oh who are you?" Firey asked confused. "Oh my name is Profily!" They smiled. Profily didn't mention that they were 'always there' they finally accepted that they don't always have to be notice.

"Nice to meet you." Firey smiled. "Hey Firey why weren't you happy to see Leafy?" Profily asked. Firey face went from a calm smile to annoyed. Profily has been watching BFDI for a long time and knows that Leafy stole dream island. Profily could see Leafy was looking at Firey with a sorry looked.

"I'm glad you three are okay!" Donut smiled. "Yeah me and Firey were about to prepare a funeral!" Geltain and Firey both looked at each other. Donut rolled his eyes. "Firey and Geltain this is not a time to make jokes!"

"What at least we were prepared! 8-ball was going to do a speech at the funeral and Golfball was going to make a invite list and Puffball was picking out the music!" All of them laughing.

Leafy looked at Firey who was talking with Loser and Donut. "What do you mean it got wet and lost the Archie book!?!?" Donut of course mad. "At least it's done drying." Loser showed Donut the Diary to a random page which wasn't wet anymore but the ink was smeared everywhere.

"Hey Firey!" Leafy waved at him. Firey not looking and didn't notice her on purpose. "Um Firey? Are you happy to see me?" Leafy smile faded . Firey still didn't looked at her. Leafy had enough and walked over to face Firey then Firey turned around to not notice her. Profily seeing the situation happening.

"Um Firey? Leafy is happy to see you." Firey looking confused on purpose. "Uh she is?" Turning around to see Leafy mad. "Firey why are you ignoring me! Hi just wanted you to say Hi back at least!" She shouted at him.

"Oh uhhh I didn't notice....." which he did notice. "Firey why!?!"

"Leafy I know this is really terrible timing to say this, but why would I be happy to see you! You literally stole dream island!" Everyone

gasped even though they knew Leafy stole it because some old contestants told the newcomers about Leafy. "Firey of course this is terrible timing!" Leafy wanting to punch him even though she will burn since Firey is made of fire of course.

While Leafy and Firey where arguing 8-ball lean over to Golfball. "Pssst you got some popcorn?"

"I wished." Golfball mumbling.

Donut was more focused on Loser. Donut now holding his Diray that he lost once. "Hey Loser thanks for the Diray back." Donut was really thankful for the Diary. Loser smiled giving a nod.

"By the way why did you steal it?" Donut wasn't mad at Loser anymore but more confused. "Well when I was trapped it was already in there." Loser seeing Donut even more confused. "But then how and who put it there?....." slowly saying.

Firey turning around. "BECAUSE I DID OKAY! IF LEAFY REJOINED I WANTED TO PUT THE BLAME ON HER SHE DESERVED IT!!!"

Everyone was silent. Leafy took a deep breath in and out slowly. "Or maybe you can't learn to move on....."
Firey turned to her. "I....." he looked at her wishing he could cry. (I don't know if Firey can cry or not since he made of fire.)

"Uh yall need some space?" Profily breaking the silence. "Uh yeah...." Firey slowly said. Everyone walking the other way.

Leafy crossing her arms. "Look you gotta learn to move on okay I tried to move on and you can't!" Pointing at him. "Well I'm soooooo sorry Leafy I told everyone what you did and I stole the Diray from Donut and I was going to put the blame on you because you didn't learn from your actions! Ever since BFB you been such a people pleaser!"

Firey was right about Leafy being a people pleaser. She had a hard time in BFB no one didn't talked to her same in the exit a little bit. "And Leafy you stole dream island from me and I didn't get it back and the Announcer ditch us to go somewhere else! I can't even

believe The Announcer fell for the fake check!"

"Actually I thought Announcer wouldn't believe it too but they did." Leafy agreed with Firey. But the other stuff he said made her want to throw him into The Void. "Well I did actually learn my lesson from stealing! Everyone didn't talked to me in BFB! No one didn't want to be my friend or to do anything with me! When you me and where on the glider everyone chased me then I ate thoses Yoyle beryys! Then....."

She was lost of words. "What happened after BFDIA?....." Firey looked at her seeing she was so lost in her mind. "Donut told me you weren't there in IDFB..." Firey said. "What's IDFB?" She asked.

Firey sighed. "Why didn't you wait? We could had talked it out?" He said calmly. Leafy didn't know why she did stole it to begin with. "I wouldn't had done the same thing. If you had won dream island and you didn't let me in I would had been fine!"

"Uh Firey I accidentally ended up in a different timeline where I won and you stole dream island too." She said. "Wait what!?!?" He shouted in pure confusion. "Yeah so I met Evil Leafy and she sorta captured me then I woke up in a different timeline then a met you and saw myself and found a door that lead me to meet everyone else. But I told Liy and Pencil when they got capture they didn't end up in a different timeline but instead they ended up in Waffle and Tunes house same with everyone else. I was the the only one that got captured and ended up in a different timeline."

Leafy felt so lost while talking same with Firey. "I wished you were there to see the different timeline..... I wonder if we would had swapped places? Like everyone chasing you in the beginning of BFDIA and you being a people pleaser like me and you ended up in the exit....."

Both of them were silent for a moment. "Leafy you are right. I'm sorry." Firey said. "I w-was stupid of ignoring you. I should had accepted your apology when you said sorry. I really did deserve you to yelled at me." Firey really meant it. "And I'm sorry too. For stealing dream island and sorta being annoying in BFB." Both of them laughed.

"At least we both agreed we were idiots and stupid what we both did." Laughing again. "Hey Firey..." Firey looked at Leafy. "It's okay if you really don't want to forgive me. I understand it can be hard to forgive someone who steals an island for a person who actually worked for it." She smiled faintly.

"Don't worry I forgive and now I need to tell Donut I'm sorry for stealing his Diary." He said. "Well I guess he's going to be on 'fire'"

Both of them walking over to everyone else and seeing Donut pure mad. "FIREY!" Coming over to him. "Uh sorry for stealing it...." Firey apologize. All of them realizing that Donut being mad is the terrifying thing to happened.

"Look i accept your apology. If we weren't here right now I would had walked away not to talk too you again!" Geltain patted him. "Hey at least my friend Firey apologize."

Golfball looked over. "And where was the Diary?" She asked. "Oh so funny story you see I was walking in the forset. (Not the evil forset) and I looked in a bush and saw it and took it. And I think there was some jam on there too."
Everyone looked at him. "Uh what do you mean by 'jam'" Donut slowly asked.

"Uh I tried it and tested weird it was on the back." Loser who was holding the Diary flipped it over to see a small red stain. "I guess we all
learn somthing value today. That is too be forgive each other even if you think it's hard and to be honest." Firey and Leafy both looked at each other.

Profiy looked at one of the doors to their right. "Bracelety where ever you are I hope you are okay....."

Inside the mind of Bracelety

In a teal room the light being dim and blue curtains on each side of the wall with a light blue couch. The carpet being grey and having some drink stains on the ground on the carpet spilled. two objects a bracelet and a ice cube in front of them a old tv playing BFDI 21

"I choose Ice Cube because it gets really hot in the TLC." Snowball on the TV said wiping sweat off and clicking a blue button. Match came after Snowball but the top is blue instead of red "oh my gosh yeah Ice Cube cool things down a ton." Then clicking the same blue button.

Then Eraser, Pen, Tennis Ball, Pencil, David, and then all of recommended characters coming out of nowhere clicking the blue button. "Ice cube you have been eliminated." Announcer on the tv said then magically getting into the TLC.
"That was our quadruple laser power teleportation device." Announcer said.

"Oh no it's so sad to see Ice Cube gone!" Leafy said on the tv. Leafy was the only one who actually notice Ice Cube being eliminated. Bracelety spitting out a popcorn in her mouth.
"I hate the Announcer for eliminated you!" Bracelety pointing at the Tv that showing Announcer talking with Snowball on the tv.

Bracelety threw some popcorn at the tv. She was always a fan of Bfdi since the beginning like Profily which they had something in common being a fan of the show. "Silly Bracelety it wasn't the Announcer fault I was eliminated." Ice Cube calmly said then getting another piece of popcorn with her foot since she is armless.

"That should had been viewers because I would never voted you out!" Bracelety smiled big then turning to Ice Cube looking sad. "What's wrong?" Bracelety asked. Ice Cube got up from the couch and turned the tv off with her foot and coming to the light switch making it

brighter.

"Bracelety you need to get out of your head you need to save Match."

Bracelety went in full shock. "U-h uh what do you mean??" Sweating a lot. She knew that she died from Profily pushing her in the green acid. She didn't think where she was to begin with she just remembered waking up on the couch with Ice Cube next to her then hitting the button on tv of BFDI 1 both of them watching it making small talk but mostly Bracelety talking about Ice Cube being the best.

"Ice Cube where am I? I thoguht I died?" She nervously asked. Ice Cube cleared her throat.
"Well we are in your mind and yes you did died but not really."

It felt out of character of Ice Cube to say that. Bracelety getting up from her seat. "But then why did I end up in my mind!?! Is there a door too the outside???" Bracelety now realizes that all four walls around her there was no door at all.

Ice Cube sighed. "Well I guess I need to explain to you. When an objects dies they will end up in there head space until they are recovered. Sometimes but rarely they can end up in a different reaily, timeline, or universe. And even rarer The Void."

Bracelety gulped. "So I'm not dead....." thinking to herself. "Well Bracelety you are not dead. You can only be truly dead if no one's remembers to recover you."

"Did you read my mind!?!?" Bracelety said in shock. "Of course I did this is your mind after all. I can hear your thoughts. You need to save your other friend Match who 'died' from a waterfall."

Bracelety not remembering that Match died. "Wait how did Match died and how do you know so much!?!" Bracelety now being scared of Ice Cube.

"Bracelety I'm not Ice Cube I'm just an illusion in your head trying to tell you that your friends need help and you are stuck in your pretend world like Four."

Bracelety mind was going crazy. She felt like she wanted to passed

out relize that it wasn't Ice Cube like her mind was playing an April fools joke on her the worst possible timing ever.

"So I am just talking to myself the whole time....." she sighed out loud. Ice Cube (not really) felt guilty even telling her. "I'm sorry your friends are in great danger. You read The Archie book by Donut you don't realize how smart you are just by reading one book." Bracelety didn't feel smart while she was reading more like scared that she is starting to realized that she knows people weakness. She can take advantage of them. But she will never.

"I want to stay here I don't want to wake up....." wanting to cry. "Look behind you..." Ice Cube slowly said. Turning around to see a white door.
Taking a step closer.

"You have either two options. You can either stay here live in your own fantasy you don't need to worry what's going on in reality. Or you can help save your friends and the universe." Looking back at Ice Cube to see her smile a little.

"I choose to save the universe so Ice Cube will be proud of me. I feel like Ice Cube doesn't like me..." Bracelety through her adventures with the exitors made her relize that some people have boundaries that she was always wanting to be in Ice Cube space.

"She dose care about you. She sometimes wish she was on the same team with you. Sometimes she just get uncomfortable when you are all in her face." At least her mind she was honest. Now looking back on it she really was into her. She still is but wants to respect her boundaries.

Bracelety putting her hand on the door knob about to turn it then looking at 'Ice Cube'

"I have two questions." Ice Cubed nodded happy to answer any questions from Bracelety. "Well my first one is what do you mean by stuck in your pretend world like Four?" Asking her.

"Well Four is possess right now by The Void and because of that The Void tapped them in a reality they want." That question made her

confused. What did she meant by 'reality they want' she thought he Four was happy to be a host.

"On the outside Four is happy to host but deeper down they felt that no one respected from anyone and everyone was scared of them but never said it in their face. So they are stuck in a reality where everyone is nice to Four and is respect and they always play along but it's just the you and the exitors no one else."

'A reality just Four and the exitors.' Why them? They are eliminated and Bracelety and the other always thought Four hated all of them for being eliminated from BFB. Did Four really care about all of them?

"That was a lot too take in. But why us I thought Four hates us?" Bracelety saying that made Ice Cube confused. "I don't even know the answer your mind doesn't know." Not giving her an answer almost telling her to find it herself.

"My last question is how did you know about Match being dead. I didn't know but my mind dose?" She never knew how she knows. "Well maybe you are slowly becoming Donut." That made her froze. Slowly becoming Donut... what did she meant by this? Was this a good thing or a bad thing?

"This is making my head melt I should go save Match..." turning the door knob then stopping again. "Ice Cube even though you are an illusion I'm still happy to see you." Bracelety shed a tear. She sorta realized that she never had a conversation with the real Ice Cube before.

"Good luck on your new adventure!" The Ice Cube smiled back.

Turning the door knob to see a grass feild the same one from BFB and in the distance she could see some objects. Going through the door and closing it behind her.

Actions of regrets

Match could feel her somone tapping on her. "Get up sleepy head! Cake at stake is about to start!" Match immediately getting up. "What!?! What cake at stake!?!?" Her words sounded like gibberish. The last thing she remembered was falling down a waterfall hitting somthing really hard almost like a rock.

She got up from the ground to see Ruby running over to the picnic tables sitting next to Flower. Match walking up too Bubble who was sitting next to to Fanny. She stand to next to Bubble awkwardly. "Hey Bubble...." She tried her best to smile but made her look like she was faked smile.

She could tell Bubble was annoyed but at the same time almost confused. Match sighed.
Bubble was acting like this because she and Bubble got into a argument and Match apologized to Bubble. Match really was guilty of herself for acting like a jerk to Bubble and everyone acting like she was the boss of everyone.

"If you are safe you get a slice of this burger!" Four pulling out a burger. Match realized that Four was a different shade of blue. Four was more of a lighter blue than dark blue. Match realized that this is where she got eliminated. She immediately turned to Bubble who Bubble wasn't looking at her. "Bubble I know I apologize but it's okay if you don't forgive me! I'm a terrible friend I deserve it okay!" Bubble turned around. "Match I just don't forgive you right now. But that doesn't mean I won't forgive you." Bubble then turning around again showing she wasn't in the mood to talk to Match.

"Match your the first one safe!" Four throwing a burger at her. Match didn't catch it letting it go on the ground. "h-how?....." whispering to herself.

"How did l ended up here....." it was connecting together which she was surprise she was fast to think.

This isn't her timeline.

Looking around to see Bubble shock. "How a-are you the first one safe?" Bubble felt so confused. She didn't know either. Picking up the burger staring at it. This was slowly making sense to her but at the same time it wasn't. "Psst Match." Bubble whispered to her. "Is it just me or dose somthing feels off...." Bubble seems like she was sorting to relize something was weird.

She looked over to see Four giving everyone else there burgers just to see Snow Ball and Bubble left. "Bubble-"

Four was about to finish to sentence then X came to interrupt. "Your eliminated." With a smile of his face. Something about Four was also wrong.

She remembered Four saying. "I wanted to say that." But this Four looked annoyed. She could at sworn Four eyes where about to turn black but stayed normal which no one else seemed to noticed but only her and Bubble.
Bubble sighed "I guess I should had seen that coming..."
"Bubble wait-"

Four sucking up Bubble. "No!" Match panicking. "This is my fault! I deserve to be eliminated. I was the one eliminated!" Standing on the picnic table everyone looked confused. Ruby went on top of the picnic table. "Um aren't you happy that Bubble was eliminated?" Ruby smiled big.

This wasn't Ruby. The real Ruby was basically friends with everyone and is always being silly but her saying that felt like she meant it. "Ruby please tell me you are joking!?!" Match getting of the table slowly backing away. Flower started to talked. "I'm happy bubble is gone we should throw a party." Flower leaning back.

This was somthing felt like Flower would say in season one of Bfdi but Flower was slowly becoming a better person but still didn't feel like her. "Bubble doesn't deserve this! Why her?!" Match started to

panic looking at Four.
"Four please bring Bubble back I need to talk to her!" She couldn't control her emotions. "I don't want you to lose anyone. I lost Pencil, everyone in the classroom, and now Bubble!"

Fanny coming up to her who Match was covering her face trying not to cry. "You don't need her!" Fanny said her head being unplugged. Snowball came to Match one arm around she thought Snowball was going to comfort her. "Yeah Flowers right we need to throw a party you can do the invitation list." Then Snowball coming over to Pen and Eraser. "Match is being a wimp!" Flower said pointing at her. Ruby being next to her laughing.

"Please tell me this is just a dream..." match whispered to herself. Four looked at her with a blank expression then turning mad. "I'll be right back..." then Four floated over in the distance.

Bracelety closed the door behind her. "I'm I back in BFB?" Looking around. She could see a couple of picnic tables and she could see Match standing next to Bubble. Bracelety seeing a bush and going behind it taking a peak. "If you are safe you get a slice of this burger!" Four showing a burger in their hand. Everyone looked normal but something was wrong with Match and Bubble.

Bubble looked annoyed at Match while Match was trying to Bubble. "Hm I wonder if I'm in a different reality or in someone's mind?" Bracelety thinking to herself taking a peak. " Match! You're the first one safe!" Four throwing a burger at her.

Match didn't catch it she picked it up to looked at it. Her face was in pure fear. Bubble looked so concern for her. Four sucked up Bubble who Bracelety thought Match was crying. "I thought Match was eliminated?....."

Bracelety started relizeing that this wasn't the real Four. Everyone somehow didn't seem like their self. Why is everyone happy that Bubble is gone? Everyone looked like they where being control everyone having a fake smile. Except for Match and Bubble and herself seem like the only ones that are real in this new reality.

Bracelety would see Fours body turn to her. "I'll be right back." Four was floating to her. Bracelety didn't had time to think and started to run.

Match could see Four floating to somthing or somone. Match decided to walk to see what was up. Then Bracelety was running towards her. "Bracelety!?!?" Match being so confused.

"Run!!!" Match had a headstart to she started to run. Bracelety who was actually a fast runner catching up to her. "Match! I come to save you!"

"Thank goodness because everyone wasn't acting like their self!" Both of them looked back to see 'Four' eyes are black. "Match I heard you talking to Bubble and why were you apologizing to Bubble?" Match didn't wanted to answer. She knew that Bracelety asking that question was the worst question. "How did you get here!" Match yelled.

"I died but I ended up in my mind and I need to save you!"

"Wait what do you mean by 'mind'?" Match being confused. "So when an object dies they end up in their mind until they are recover and Ice Cube was in my mind which was just illusion telling me to go save you!"

"So am I stuck in my mind since I fell off that Waterfall?" Pointing at yourself. Match couldn't keep up with Bracelety who was fast at running.

Bracelety picking up Match carrying her over her body and running. "Bracelety how are you so fast at running?" Match being curious. "Well when I used to see Ice Cube I used to run after her. Now looking back on it I was really weird." Bracelety sighed. Match out of the corner of her eye could see "Four" getting closer.

"Stop running so fast!!!"

"Four" screeching making Bracelety stopped running. "Aaaaaaa the noise!" Both of them hated when Four screeching but this was way

worse than normal.

"Four" stopped. Match and Bracelety turn around to see on the side of Four an arm was poking out.
"Help!" Bubble said her arm moving aggressively.

Match and Bracelety running over pulling on Bubbles arm. It was tug of war "Four" trying to suck Bubble back. After what seemed like forever Bubble broke free. "Match thanks for saving me I wa-"

Bubble looked at Bracelety. "Bracelety I thought you were eliminated in Fours classroom?"

Bracelety grabbed Bubble hand and all three of them started to run. "We need to hide!" Match said. "Maybe we should split up?" Bubble suggested. Bubble had a hard time running so Bracelety was carrying over her while Match was running on the side. "Bubble we can't split up! I don't want it to end up like the Evil Forset!" Match saying that made Bubble head go fuzzy.

"Why did the name 'evil forset' sound familiar?" Questioning to herself. Match sighed. How come Bubble doesn't remember? Was it just a memory she doesn't want to remember or is her mind not letting her remember?

All of them seeing a forset and running towards it. After some time they all stopped running. "Okay what is happening?" Bubble looked at the both of them. "Bubble I know this going to sound crazy but just believe us okay?" Match said.

All three of them sitting on the ground. Match and Bracelety explain everything that had happened to them so far from The beginning to the waterfall.

"Okay let me get this right. In fours head there is a classroom. And there was door and y'all met Puffball Speaker Box and then you been going through different universes. And both of yall died."

"Yeah that sums it up." Match shrugged. "And Match you think I'm an illusion in your head!" Bubble said. "What no! Bubble I don't think so! what was the last thing you remember?" Asking her.

Bubble thought for a moment. "Well the last thing I remember that Four was trying get Roboty to talk and Four was upset and their eyes turn all dark. They went really crazy and Four didn't sound like themself."

Match and Bracelety both looked at each other.
"Wait so that means you are real!" Match was thankful. "But I can't tell if this is my mind or just a different timeline."

"Well I remember Ice Cube told me that you can end up in a different timeline too if you died but that's rarely." Bracelety said. Bubble and Match looked at eachother. "But Bubble you are the only real one. Everyone else seems like puppets."

A realization hit Match. "Or are you stuck in my mind?....." All three of them looked confused.
"Match this isn't the time to question your self! We need to find a way out!" Bracelety getting up.

"Well the only obvious answer is to find a door since every time you enter a new area you go through a door!" Bubble said relizeing a pattern that was happening while Match and Bracelety was telling Bubble their adventure.

The trees around them started to shake a little.
"I'm not playing this time come out!"

All three of them running. "We need to split up!"
Bubble said. Match looked over her. "Did you hear the part about me splitting up with Pencil in the Evil Forset! We arnt splitting up I don't want to lose anyone else. Even if I did I deserve the blame!" Match see Bubble face saddened.

"Match I can distract this fake Four while you and Bracelety looked for the door!" Match wanted to argue back but Bubble didn't want too.

"They could see two dirt paths. Both of the paths and the forset were getting darker. Match looked at Bubble. "You take and the Left and I'll take the right!"

"No....." Match said to herself. Bubble stopped to give her a hug. "I forgive you. Now keep running I'll distract this wannabe Four." The last words of Bubble.

Bracelety was pulling Match because Match wanting to sob out loud but she needed to stay quiet. Bubble went her own way.

Bracelety and Match could hear Bubble talking out loud on purpose to get 'Four' attention. Both of them heard a zap and Bubble screaming.

Match covered her mouth wanting to go back to Bubble. Bracelety tug on her arm pointing to the door.

Match walking towards to turning the door knob.
Bracelety looked at her seeing tears in Match's eyes. "It's not your fault Match." Bracelety hugged her. Both of them walking through the door.

"I'm sorry Bubble for being a terrible friend."

Then shutting the door.

Man with a Plan

Match and Bracelety going through the door to see a white hallway. "Wait is that Firey?" Match pointing in the distance they could see Donut yelling at Firey and some other objects. The two walked towards the other objects.

Leafy turn to see two familiar objects. Bracelety and Match. Leafy gasps "Bracelety and Match!?!?" Running towards them. "Everyone thought you were dead! I'm so happy both of y'all are alive!" Leafy hugged both of them too tight.
"Leafy that's enough! I can't breathe!" Match trying to talk and Leafy taking a step back.

Everyone's eyes were widen in shock. "Okay everyday is getting weirder..." Geltain said.
"This crazy! Objects that are missing and dead are coming back! What's next the universe is going to collapse!?!?"

"Firey Jr this isn't the time to make jokes!" Donut said. Firey Jr snapped. "What! I'm just being honest here!"

"Da da daa da da da da." Dora tried to talk to Donut.

Translate: (as an island eater Firey Jr is right. We are all going to collapse with everything if we keep getting shock at things that are happening. If you guys keep this up we will all die at the end of the universe. I am hungry I need to eat an island so I can re charge. Soon I will be fated to go hungry of you guys keep slacking around. If the universe all collapses and end right here and now my final thoughts would be-"

"Dora we still don't understand you." Donut said then Dora's eyebrows went down. Match looked to see if Pencil was there but she wasn't. "I miss Pencil...." Match said. Bracelety patted her on the back. "It will be okay." Bracelety smiled. "Match and Bracelety how did you guys

get here?" Leafy asked. "Well funny but a depressing ending you see....."

Bracelety and Match explained what happened.
"So like when we die we end up in our minds or like a different timeline!? I wonder if I remember any of that stuff from BFDI when I used to always die from Firey?"
"Leafy I have no memory too. I wonder if it's gets erased from our minds? I wonder if anyone's remembers?"

Leafys mind went blank. "Did I died from Evil Leafy back in the forset? Did I accidentally ended up in that different timeline where I won dream island?" Thinking to herself. Profily was hearing this. They were thinking about how they fell from the floating ladder.
"I wonder if I also ended up in a different timeline too? Did Puffball Speaker Box recovered me then!?" Profily thought to themselves

"So Leafy how did you,Loser, and Profily ended up here and where is everyone else!?" Match now asking her now.

"Oh Match, funny story with a lot of twist and turns you see...."

Leafy explained what happened after Match died. "So Leafy let me get this right so Liy is from a different timeline and a voice has been in her head. Profily confess that they pushed Bracelety off. Puffball Speaker Box is like one big evil villain And you and everyone else went into two doors!" Match head was spinning. Leafy looked at Bracelety her fist was shaking. "I..... want..... revenge on..... Profily!" Bracelety ran over to them who Profily was talking with 8-ball.

Bracelety turned Profily body over to her. "Oh hey I- BRACELETY!?" Profily shriek in fear. Bracelety wanted revenge on them for killing her. She didn't care if everyone steering at her.

She was about to punch them in the face then she heard Ice Cube voice. "Profily didn't mean too. Let them explain!" Ice Cube wasn't there. It was just in her head.

Bracelety let go of Profily arm. "Explain yourself murder!" Pointing at them. Profily got up shaking a little. "I'm a terrible person I know. Let me explain please." Bracelety through for a moment.

"Okay."

Profily was explained to Bracelety and everyone about Puffball Speaker Box all the events that had happened. "Why would puffball Speaker Box do that?" Golfball question. "When I got Puffball Speaker Box from the wheel. She never had any tensions of hurting or taking advantage of objects. I wonder if who ever that is controlling Puffball Speaker Box?" Puffball question since that was her personal speaker box she got from the wheel.

Golfball thought for a moment. How could somone control over a body? She wanted to investigate what that thing did to Four but who ever it was is too dangerous to be around. "I don't think it's possible. There is a 89 percent chance that Puffball Speaker Box accepted a deal. Then a 5.6 percent chance she is being controlled. Or the unknown percentage chance it's something else."

Everyone looked at Golfball waiting for her to give an answer. "Guys just because I'm smart doesn't mean I'm not always right I'm just guessing because I have no idea what that thing is? And what ever it is has control over Four powered too!"

Donut sighed. "Okay we are basically in a safe place this 'four' won't find us. We need a plan and find its weaknesses! Anyone got ideas?" Donut looked around to see anyone raising there hand or foot by no one didn't. Even Golfball.

Leafy finally raised her hand. "I think I have an idea but it might sound stupid."

"Leafy I heard stupid stuff from Firey and Geltain so I'm all ears!" Donut said. "So when I was with Liy. Maybe who ever that thing is connected to Liy. I remember back in the classroom I would had sworn I heard a different voice from Liys when she said something mean to me." Donut looked confused. "And your point is?"

"My point is that Liy could be the answer!" Everyone whispering to eachother. "Everyone think about it do yall remember during Liy elimination she flipped this other switch on her body then Four sucked her up too early. Maybe that switch could be the answer to all of this!"

Everyone looked at eachother. How did you know about Liy elimination situation?" Donut asked.

"Oh Firey told me!" Leafy waved at him and he waved back.

"And even if Liy is the answer to all of this. We need to find a weakness to that thing and what even is that name?" Firey Jr went on top of 8-ball to raised his hand high since he's short no one really can't see him. "I hope there name is like super scary and edge or something cool." Donut gave Firey Jr the side eye.

Then out of nowhere. All of them heard a voice out of nowhere. A familiar voice to see exact.

"Who y'all are talking about is The Void that's its name."

The voice was robotic and everyone looked around to see where the voice was from. Firey looked down to see who it was almost tripping.

"Announcer!"

Firey screamed falling back. Everyone turn to see who it was everyone jaw dropped.

Donut started to stuttered "h-how a-are yo-u here?" Pointing at the Announcer who was just standing there.

Firey whispered to Leafy. "I thought the Announcer ditched us to go to space?"

"Well yes but actually no." The Announcer responded.

Everyone was waiting for a response back from Announcer to explain how they got back.

"Um earth to Announcer?" Match shaking her arm in front of Announcer.

"Wait a minute. Did BFB ended for you guys?" Announcer asked. "Uh no?" Leafy answer. Everyone was really confused. Was the Annoyncer from the future? "Wait if it didn't end for yall then what challenge where you on?" The Announcer asked.

"The last challenge we were doing was the roleplay imposter thing. Then Four got possessed and went crazy" Donut answered.

The Announcer didn't respond back. Almost like it was trying to figure out how to respond back.
"Okay that means my timeline/universe Four is normal and yours isn't."

Profily shoving through everyone. "Wait a minute! Dose that mean you where in BFB I think I'm maybe part of yours too?" Profily was probably onto something. "Well Profily mine didn't continue because The Void got to mine. Whiles yours did and the TPOT is safe for now."

"So that's means we're from different ones. Mine countine while yours got took over!"

"Uhhh yeah that sums it up Profily." Announcer said. Donut didn't had time for any filler conversations. "Okay Announcer you have some explaining to do! Like a lot!" Pointing at him.

"Well I should get to that. And personal space Donut."

Donut took a couple of steps back.

"Well some explanation. It was BFB 30 everyone was having a party. Flower won then-"

Geltain interrupted him. "Wait Flower won!" Everyone didn't really thought of Flower winning.
"Geltain if we weren't in a life or death situation I would at thrown you in the TLC." Even though Announcer didn't have any emotion in their voice it was very clear that they weren't having it today.
"Uh sorry go on."

"Okay back to what I was saying for Geltain interrupt my monologue. We were all having a party and out of the blues I saw Puffball Speaker Box watching all of us like a weirdo. I of course came over when everyone else wasn't looking. I saw that her voice box was distorted almost trying to talk. I couldn't tell what she was saying but Puffball Speaker Box was trying to warn me. So I saw that the

everything was turning into darkness lucky I got out of here in time. I never thought my own creation would do accept an awful deal."

Everyone didn't know how to respond. Well first of all they haven't seem the Announcer in years so that took everyone off. Second of all BFB was finshed for Announcer. And what did he meant by 'My own creation.'

Puffball was the first one the break the silence. Flying over to the Announcer.
"So did you made Puffball Speaker Box?" She asked. "Uh yeah." Puffball thought for a moment.
"So were you also part of BFDIA without us knowing!?!?"

"Well no but actually yes."

Puffball eyes widen. Everything was started to click to her. Was BFDIA one big lie? Her own personal speaker box now all of a sudden wants to destroy the universe. Puffball was trying to figure out why her speaker box wanted to do that. She never really thought her speaker box had a mind of its own. Same with the Firey Speaker Box. She knew the Announcer had one because it felt so different. Almost like The Announcer was never supposed to be there in the beginning.

"Wait so your part of BFDIA alongside....." Puffball slowly asked.

"Yeah. I should give you guys some more background information I talked with taco about this and-"

Geltain once again interrupted him. "Wait which Taco are we talking about? Is it from my timeline? Or is the Profily? Or is it yours?"

"Geltain I swear if you interrupt me one more time I know which doors leads to the TLC."

Geltain stayed quiet wanting to respond to Announcer with a "NUH UH!" Moment. But staying quiet.

"So the long story short I told her that. When I left I still wanted BFDI to continue so I came back. I was the one that made the BFDIA rules and launch it from far away. So I was low on money and I spent the last of it on that Hand-powered Recovery Center. Then BFDIA erased

from history but not too bad unlike IDFB. I was still lucky to get out before I was erased. Then I found about BFB with Four. Ever since I saw Four from that TV I knew everyone was going to be in great danger. Once BFB 30 happened I wondered if I was wrong until I realized that it happened in a different timeline which was you guys."

Everyone was silent. It was a lot of information to take in. The Announcer tried to sigh but sounded more like "hhhhhhhhhhhhhh" since Announcer voice is robotic.

"It was my fault. I should had never made Puffball Speaker Box from the very start. I should had never started BFDIA and left BFDI what it is. Maybe I should had never started BFDI from the start and trusted my gut from the very beginning."

The Announcer never said there feeling out loud never. They know they are a Speaker Box program to do something stuff and not to have any feelings. But some how Announcer and Puffball Speaker Box had their own thoughts and feelings.
Puffball Speaker Box only had thoughts and feelings because The Announcer put half of the budget into making it for Puffball Speaker Box. Sometimes The Announcer wonders who made them from the start? Everything starts with something to be created and somthing to end.

"It's not your fault." Donut said walking closer to Announcer. "It was never your fault or our fault to begin with nor Puffball Speaker Box. It is that Voids fault to begin with."

Donut turned around to everyone else. "We need to stop being shock at everything since that's how things are going to be! We can't just sit back and hope everything will be okay! If so we will all die at the end of the universe! We will find the rest of the exitors and get our revenge from The Void! Raise your hand or foot if your with me!"

Everyone raised their hands. Waffle,Lego Brick, and Golfball didn't have any arms so they put there foot up. Puffball and 8-ball didn't have any limbs they both looked at each other. "At least that's one thing we have in common." 8-ball said. Firey Jr got on top of 8-ball raising both of his hands for Puffball and 8-ball.

"Da da da da!" Dora muttered to herself

(Donut you literary copied what I said earlier. And you get all of the credit.)

Firey punched Donut in the arm in a joking way.
"Great speech! Now what's the plan?"

Donut was about to speak then his mind went blank. "I have no idea." Saying it out loud which was meant to be in his head. "Donut I know what." Announcer said everyone looking at them.

Announcer looked at everyone. "Do yall remember the prize in BFB 'a B.F.D.I" everyone nodded. Then Announcer turn to Profily.

"Profily do you remember 'The BFB' thing where Ruby put mustard on it?" Profily nodding.

"So your point is?" Golfball raising an eyebrow at the Announcer.

"My point is that it could be a back plan of every things doesn't go to plan."

Golfball put her foot in front of Announcer before they could continue. "If you're basically saying that will be our last option if we try everything?"

"Yeah basically like that. And another Plan to get Puffball Spekaer Box to get on our side we need to get Pin."

"Uh hate to break it to you but Pin is dead! Even if we did find her if she is in that mind thing like Match and Bracelety. We don't have time to open anymore doors. Also why Pin?" Geltain said.

The Announcer turned to Puffball. "Puffball do you remembered who stabbed Puffball Speaker Box?" Puffball thought for a moment. "It was Pin. But I thought Pin already apologize?"

"Yeah Pin did apologize but maybe Pin needs to apologize again. I dont have any other ideas how to get Puffball Speaker Box on our side."

Profily raised their hand. "Yeah Profily?" Announcer let Profily speak. "Well in BFB the budget was about to go out then it was saved just in time. So wouldn't it make sense to have the budget cuts to happen so we can defect The Void."

The Announcer thought for a moment. "No that would be another back up plan if everything goes terrible wrong with the other back up plan."

Announcer robot hand coming from out of nowhere throwing a piece of paper at Donut face. Donut being very annoyed looked at the paper to see names down in different groups. "And who made you the boss around here?" Donut sarcastically asked. "Me." Announcer replied back. Donut waited for a punch line to happen but the Announcer was serious.

"As you can see I put some names down on the paper with certain jobs."

Everyone came to looked at the paper. Firey and Geltain both high five. "Yes we get to do the same thing!" Leafy looked over. "Is there room for a 3rd high five?"

Everyone got to looked over to see what they get to do. "So let me get this straight. We are going need to get the B.F.D.I prize thing and B.F.B prize and find Pin too." Donut wanting to double check because he couldn't find his name same with Dora and Roboty.

Everyone went into two groups.

Group one was having Geltain, Firey, Profily, Loser,Leafy,Waffle, and Bracelety where in charge of finding Pin.

Group two was Lego Brick, Puffball, Golfball, Tune, Match, 8-ball and Firey Jr where in charge of finding the B.F.D.I prize and the B.F.B prize.

Donut, Dora, and Roboty were just standing there awkwardly. "Um do we just sit around?" Donut asking out loud.

The Announcer came over. "You have the most important job. Roboty and David you will both hold open the door a little bit. Because if the

doors closes it will disappear on the other side and creates a different universe,reality, or whatever on this side." Donut tapped there foot waiting for The Announcer to give them a task to do like everyone else.

On the ride side two doors opens. Both of the doors opened by itself. On the left side showing what looked like to be Blue Sand and cactuses that is the shaped of a Four. The right door showed yellow sand or grass and there was a hotel in the distance.

Match slowly walked closer about to talk a step. Then Profily shouted. "Wait!" Match turned to them. "What if we accidentally bumped into each other?" Profily turn to Announcer. "Uhhh just try your best not too." Announcer didn't gave a clear answer.

Everyone stepped in. Roboty was the left side. Half of his body was in between the door. Dora was on the right side having half of her body on the door.

Donut was next to the Announcer. "So uh what are you going to do?" Donut asked. The Announcer turned around to go back a little. "I'm going to try to get the other Speaker Boxes to help us." Announcer robot hand was holding what looked like to be a normal blue book.

Throwing it at him but went through Donut mouth. Donut picked it up to see in grey letters saying. "Announcer Diray" Donut looked at him seeing The Announcer just standing there.

"W-why did you give me this?" Donut asked.

"Donut you are the only one I really trust with my Diary. I felt like I was never able to express my feelings. I think you should read it. In the mean time I'll need to find some old friends."

Out of know where The Announcers just disappeared. Donut looked at it again. It hasn't been opened in a long time. Almost like it was written during BFDI season one. Donut sat criss crossed on the floor. Opening to the first page.

"January 1st 2010 Dear Diary,....."

While Donut was reading the diary out loud. Mean while Dora and

Roboty both looked at each other while half of there body's were between the doors.

"Da da da da"

(Why do we have to sit back? I do most of the work on my team and I get no credit. All they see is just another David.)

".- - -. .-. . ."
(Agree)

"Da da da daa"

(You can understand me!? I thought it was just Four who can understand me.)

"Beep beep beep." Roboty beeping in Morse code

(I have a translator inside of me so I can understand anyone. But no ones know what I am saying.)

Even though no one can't understand Dora and Roboty at least they have somthing in common.

Three way out

Stepping through the door made something Liy realize. That all the doors Liy been through made her realize how far she had come. She made friends in Fours classroom, made new friends along the way, while losing many friends. She never thought her, Pencil, and Stapy would make it this far.

All three of them were out of the door. The door immediately disappeared.

It was just nothingness. No light was reflecting and no color. Just darkness only seeing each other.

Liy turn to Pencil and Stapy. "Where even are we?" Pencil asked her voice echo. Stapy looked at the emerald who he still had. In the cave it was shining bright with the other but here in this void it didn't shine nor reflected light.

Liy looked at Stapy who almost looked like he was about to cry. Same with Pencil who just stated to cry. Liy cried too but she didn't know why since Pencil and Stapy where crying too.

All of her memories. "Is this still worth it?" Liy asked both of them who were crying quietly. Pencil and Stapy looked Liy and a tear was running down her face. "We don't know where Loser, Leafy, and Profily went, we are stuck in the stupid Void of nothingness, and I just don't know if I can keep going on....." Slowly saying the last part.

"Liy....." Pencil walking towards her. "I know I'm not a big fan of hugging but." She hugged Liy who she was sobbing. Stapy hoped over to join in.

No one didn't say anything. Only hearing nothing.

Liy opening one eye to see a door. "Um." Pencil and Stapy turn to see a door too.

All three of them walking.

Liy put her hand on the doors knob trying to turn it. "Um Liy do you need help?" Pencil asked. "No it's fine." Liy struggling to open the door.

After a while Liy stopped. "Yeah Stapy can you get me a stapler thing." Stapy pushed himself down giving her a stapled. Liy unbend it having the beginning be straight.

Her arm was shaking hard. She didn't know why though. She placed the metal stapler in the door key.

Stapy was on the left of her while Pencil was on the right. Stapy and Pencil both feel down both of their eyes widen. "I..... remember everything...." Pencil slowly said getting herself up Liy helping her.

Liy helped Stapy up. "What happened!?" She asked both of them. Stapy and Pencil felt so lost in their head. "I saw the original what was going to happen." Pencil said. "Can you be more specific?" Liy saying to Pencil to continue.

"Well.... We all opened the door and it was a hallway sorta connected to Fours class room. And Four got to Roboty."

"Wait that didnt happened to me! It was just you,me, and Stapy opening the door from Four classroom I went through! Are you saying there was a different outcome?....." Liy started to realize that what ever Pencil and Stapy are seeing that it wasn't her timeline/ reailty.

"I remember we where all arguing Me,Liy,and Match we where going to this weird waterfall thing. Then Firey Jr,8-ball, and Dora went into a forset. I saw that the forset looked like the shape of Four. Then Pencil, Bracelety, and David went into the classrooms..... that's all I remembered....."

Pencil shakes her head. "All these weird memories happened so fast... I couldn't really tell what was happening..... I swear I saw somthing

in a classroom I guess me, David, and Bracelety went into. There are other numbers. I saw a picture of a seven and an orange ten...."

Liy did always wondered if there are other Fours. Now Pencil sorta basically confirmed that made her re think everything. "Every day is getting harder and weirder....." saying it slowly. Liy voice was tired same with Stapy and Pencil. Everyone hasn't got any good sleep in a while.

Pencil yawned and was almost about to fall asleep. Liy was in front of Pencil and Stapy. Behind the two she saw two white doors appear out of nowhere. "Uh guys...." Stapy and Pencil both turned. "Is this Void testing our limits!" Pencil yelled her voice echos.

There was no other choice. Pencil walked while Stapy hopped to the two their doors. Liy stayed where she was. Stapy and Pencil both opened the doors a little bit but wasn't locked liked Liy door.

All three of them opened there doors. Pencil door was showing a grass feild and what looked like to be a couple of seesaws. Stapy saw a just a grass feild nothing else. Liy opening her door just to see nothing. The same bright white light were you can't see the other side.

Liy tured to the others. "Is this a last goodbye?...." Pencil almost looked like she was going to cry. "Liy don't say that! I don't want to cry out loud for the millions time." Pencil trying to say it in a joking way but sounding more aggressive.

Stapy sighed. "Liy do you really think it's going to be the last time? There are three doors. We are all going our separate ways."

Liy saw Pencil crying a little and Stapy who didn't looked like he was going to cry but more guilty of himself. Pencil started to cough. "I j-just want to s-say that I'm happy that I was the first eliminated. If I never was eliminated to begin with I probably would had never grown has a person. I wished Match was here...." Pencil whipped her tears.

It was Stapy turned. "Uhhh I don't really have anything to say really but it's been great being with you guys. One thing I did learn that I

should really never judge a person". Stapy looked over to Liy. "I'm glad I became friends with you Liy. I wished Foldy was here. Even though Foldy wouldn't probably want to be your friend I can convince her we can be the best trio! if I make it out of here....."

Liy took a deep breath. "I just want to say if this is actually the last time we will see each other I just want to say thank you. I wished everyone else was here right now. I made so many friends yet I lost so many. Ever since that 2nd chance I came back to the classroom I tried to get things right..... but things do always go too planned. I still wished I could apologize to everyone too."

Liy smiled and looked at Stapy and Pencil. "Well....." Liy trying to figure what to say after her speech. "See you in the other side." Stapy said faintly smiling. "Even if there is one..." Pencil didn't mean to sound rude but more like she didn't have very much confidence in this situation if they will ever see each other again.

Stapy and Pencil went through there doors not saying a word. The two doors disappeared. Her back was too the door. She turned around to open the door again to see the same bright light.

Liy took a couple of steps back. "This is for the friends I made along the way. I'll make things right...." She hopped through the door.

She wasn't excited to see the new area she will be in but more scared where she would be in.

Pin, alliance remember?

Gelatin, Firey, Profily, Loser, Leafy, Waffle, and Bracelety went through the door. The first thing all of them noticed that the grass was yellow almost looking like sand. Firey looked at the ground. "Um why is the grass yellow?" Asking slowly. The door was placed near the forset almost hidden. Gelatin tooked a couple of steps that was outside of the forset to see what looked like to be a hotel. "Woah! Is that a hotel!" Gelatin pointed at the hotel everyone walking out of the forset.

"Since when did we have a hotel!" Leafy said.

"Well in one of the challenges everything was lava so the ground and trees and basically everything was all burned so Two came along and fix everything and took half of the contestants." Profily explained but everyone had the most confusing expression. "Who's Two?" Firey questioned. Profily realized that BFB didn't end for them. "Oh yeah. So Two is sorta like Four who has powers but less chaotic and more nicer."

Profily pointed at Two who explaining the challenge. Behind Two was a balance beam. Firey and Leafy eyes both lit up. "Is that....." Leafy slowly said. "THE BALANCE BEAM FROM BFDI 1A!?!?" Firey and Leafy both looked at each other excitedly, "raise you too the balance beam!" Firey having a smug smile. "Oh it's soooo on fire boy!" Both of them running over. "Wait for me!" Gelatin running over. Bracelety squinting her eyes. "Is that.....ICE CUBE!!!!!!!" Bracelety started to breath heavily. "Um Bracelety?" Waffle looked concerned. Bracelety rushing over beating Firey,Leafy,and Gelatin to the Balance Beam. "I didn't know Bracelety was that fast?" Waffle questions. "Yeah only if you mentioned Ice Cube." Loser said remembering Bracelety in the beginning of BFB only talking about Ice Cube.

It was just Waffle,Loser,and Profily left. Profily looked to see Two

sitting on the ground watching the contestants. "Hey maybe we should go ask Two for some help! They would most likely help us." Profily pointing at Two. Waffle looking nervously. "Didn't the Announcer said not to interact with anyone?" Profily thought for a moment. "Yeah, and what's the worst that could happen?" Walking over to Two.

Leafy,Firey,Gelatin, and Bracelety running over to the Balnce Beam. The first thing they all notice that the center had weird jam on it. Bracelety pointed at Donut. "Look it's Donut!" All of them saw that Donut was somehow armless. "Uh weird....." Firey muttering.

Donut was talking with Pin and Barf Bag. "Donut we are sorry for hurting you! We won't promise we won't do it again!" Pin was aggressively shaking Donut which made Donut lose his balance then started to roll. Coiny came over to Barf Bag. "Barfy! Use that newfound strength to propel a volunteer to the other side!" Coiny coming over to Pin. Barf Bag picking up Pin liked Pin weight nothing. Barg Bag threw Pin so fast they all missed it in a blink of an eye. "No PIN!" Leafy shouted.

Barf bag and Coiny were near the edge being closer to Leafy, Firey, Gelatin, and Bracelety. "Oh hey! Did you guys see what I did!" Barf Bag showing off her muscles. Coiny came in"Hey Gelatin I saw that you got 2nd place!" Coiny yelled from above. "2nd place!" Gelatin shouted.

"Firey did you know what this means!" Gelatin stated to shake Firey. "I. COULD. HAD. WON!" Firey pushed Gelatin aside. "Be careful what you wish for Gelatin. Sometimes those wishes and dreams can be stolen away." Firey looked at Leafy . Firey was trying to say that in a joke but Leafy just looked the other way. "Leafy I'm not mad at you any more I just-"

Leafy nodded her head. "I know. But it will take some time to get used too you finally forgiving me after all theses years....."

Pin was finally back from flying around the earth landing on the other side of the beam. "We need to get over there!" Firey pointed. Leafy got an idea. "Gelatin this is a weird question but are you bouncy?"

"Ugh yeah I guess?" Gelatin confused. "Perfect! Now I need you to stay still for a minute!" Leafy jogged away from a little. "Gelatin can you move to the left a little!" Leafy yelled. "What!?" Gelatin yelled. "I said move to the left a little!" Leafy yelled louder. Gelatin didn't know his lefts and rights so he just moved to the right. "I said the left!" Leafy yelled. "I don't know my lefts and rights!" Gelatin yelled back. "Ugh never mind!" Leafy annoyed.

Leafy started to run full speed. She jumped onto Gelatin head making her go high landing on the beam.
"I'll find Pin!" She yelled. "What!?!?! Can you repeat that again?!?" Gelatin yelled. Leafy couldn't tell if Gelatin was doing this on purpose or he really can't hear her.

Leafy rolled her eyes to see that it was packed on the beam. She remember that there was 20 contestants in season one but now each season more objects are joining. Everyone was familiar to her except for two objects. The first one was a red price tag and a weird blue thing which she had no idea what it is or was.

Leafy saw Pin catching Donut from the other side. Leafy tried her best to squeeze through everyone to not make anyone notice her. "Excuse me! Coming through! Sorry TV!" Passing through some object. They didn't notice her thankfully. Until she got to Robot Flower and Basketball.

Robot Flower out of nowhere pushed TV. "Out of my way I need my space!" Robot Flower said. "Stop, Stop, Stop! Everyone help me help her!" Basketball was very stressed. Bell and Basketball started to talked. Robot Flower turned to Leafy.

"Hey Ugly!" Robot Flower tried to pushed Leafy but Leafy dodged her. Leafy remember flower being one big jerk in season one but slowly starting to became a better person. Leafy didn't had time to be toss around. "Hey Robot Flower can you move please I need to get to Pin." Leafy said nicely trying to move but Robot Flower Blocked her.

"Robot Flower I don't have time for this today!" Leafy faked smiled hey eye was twitching. Robot Flower tried to kicked her but Leafy having good reflect skills.

Leafy finally snapped. "That's it! I'm not having it today! Move out of my way!" Leafy shoving so aggressively that made Robot Flower fell but once she hit the water her right arm came off.

Once Basketball was done talking with Bell she turned to Leafy. "Robot Flower, yo-"

She realized it was Leafy. "Oh hey! Have you seen Robot Flower by any chance?" Basketball started to shake nervously. Leafy just pointed to the water were Robot Flower floating and missing her right arm. "Leafy! Did you did this!" Basketball being mad and stress at the same time. Basketball was about to yell at Leafy but Leafy put a thinger over her mouth.

"You're not the only one tired okay! I have a universe to save for goodness sake and I need to get to Pin! And while you're at it teach Robot Flower some common sense and some manners!" Leafy shouted out loud. Basketball froze "I" Basketball couldn't finished her sentence. Basketball looks at the water to see the lifeless Robot Flower floating.

"Sorry if I made your day any worse Leafy." Basketball jumping in to get Robot Flower before she sinks. Bell hearing all of this was mortified. Leafy sighs. "Bell can you get me to Pin please? Just don't question anything what I said to Basketball....."

"Hop on to my string." Bell said not questioning any further. Leafy hopping on to see Bell float over everyone and getting to Pin.

Leafy hopped off of Bells string to see Pin with Donut, Fanny, and Marker. "Hey Pin!" Leafy said happily. Pin looked at Leafy. "What! How are you here!? I saw you on the other side while I was going around the earth! You were with Firey!" Pin was so confused. Leafy was of course confused. "Oh no did Pin see another me! This is going to be way harder to explain to her!" Thinking to herself

Leafy turned around to see Donut,Fanny, and Marker just standing there. Black hole floated over them.
"Already down to two participants because I'm disqualified and Tree is who-knows-where!" While Fanny and Black Hole were arguing this was Leafy only time to really talk to Pin.

"Pssst Pin?" Leafy whispering. "Do you remember Puffball Speaker Box?" Pin through for a moment.

"Yeah I do. It's sorta blurry but I still remember that Speaker Box." Pin said. Leafy was relief if Pin didn't remember it would had most likely that Pin wouldn't had remembere. "Okay so you remember throwing the knife at Puffball Speaker Box?" Leafy asked. "Uh yeah?" Pin started to feel awkward. "Did you ever apologize to her?"

"Leafy why are you asking me all of this?" Pin snapped. "Look Pin this is going to take a long time to explain but we need you help! Can you get yourself eliminated?"

"Leafy I don't want to let my team down!" Leafy got an idea. "Maybe I can help you?" Base off of Pins face expression she liked that idea. "Yeah let's form an alliance!" Both of them high five.

The armless donut came over. "Uh can I join?" He asked. "Sure!" Leafy was happy adding more help to her new alliance. "Donut what happened to your arms?" Leafy asked. Donut sighed. "Well Yellow Face took Ice Cubes Legs and my arms with this weird gumball thing!"

Black Hole came back where ever he was. His voice was panicking. "Guys I knew we disagree, but we have to help!" Marker then jumped in the water. "The pact till the end!" Swimming away and Black Whole following.

Donut and Pin looked at Fanny smiling wide.
"I'm just going to go." Fanny trying to walk away but Pin jumped in front of her. "I hate your team! Hasn't Death P.A.C.T again been through enough today?" Fanny asked. Fanny was out numbered. Leafy wanted to help her. But it felt like she couldn't move her body.

"Pin silence her!" The armless Donut smiled wide.

"Time for your mouth to go bye-bye!" Pin somehow removing Fannys mouth throwing it some where else. "This isn't you Pin!" Leafy shouted at Pin.

Pin turned to Leafy. "Well she didnt technically, we offered, but

Fanny didn't agree!" Pin said. Then Donut kicked Fanny off the beam . Leafy wanted to pushed Pin and Donut off so bad to make them pay what they did to her. Leafy kept her cool. Black Hole came over. "What are you do-"

Black Hole saw Fanny body in the water. "What did you do!" Pin and Donut looked like they didn't care.

Leafy lost her cool she pushing Donut off. "Hey! I thought we were an alliance!" Pin yelled. Black Hole floating away not wanting to be in any more drama.

"Pin! I feel like this isn't you! I remember you being better than this! What happened to the old you?" Pin thought a moment. "Leafy times has changed. Things won't always be the same anymore." Pin shrugged.

"Things wont always be the same anymore....." that line repeated in her head. Time has changed. Objects had grown to become a better person or worse. Alliances were created and disbanded over time. Friends that became enemies, distant, too friends once again. Like her and Firey.

Leafy shaking her head trying to not to get stuck in the past any more. She needs to move on and focus on the present that is right now. "Pin the universe is at risk and we need you to get Puffball SB on our side." Base of Pin expression she almost looked like she wanted to walk away. "Leafy I need to help my team and your taking away my time!"

Leafy got an idea in her head. "Pin, alliance, remember?" Pin turned around" what if I help you?" Leafy giving her an offer. Leafy pointed at Robot Flower who now has lost one of her metal petals floating away and Basketball pushing Robot Flower to shore was getting her out by using her body. "I can do a lot of damage! Let me help please."

Pin smiled. "Okay let's win this!" Both of them high fives. Out of nowhere book came flying hitting Pin.

Pin thinking she was going to hit the water seeing Leafy holding her arm. "We are an alliance remember?" Leafy smiled. Pin smiled back

remembering the past moments back in BFDI1a.

Meanwhile Gelatin, Firey, and Bracelety were watching Leafy trying to talk to Pin. "Do you see anything?" Gelatin said since Leafy was on the other side of the beam. Geltain looked over to see Firey not looking at Leafy. "Um bro you good?" Firey jumped. "Uh yeah?" Firey asked it was very clear he wasn't good. "When Profily mentioned that Two took half of the contestants I wonder if it was by choice or not? If it was by choice I wonder if I would had join TPOT just to get away from Leafy?" Gelatin didn't know what to say. "Firey bro. Look you have a lot of thoughts in your head. I may not be the best person with advice but you need to know that you need to push those thoughts away."

Firey looked at Gelatin. "Uh yeah so what I meant is that you need to focus on the present. The past can hurt but it's time to look in the future!" Gelatin pointed at Firey. "Now what do you see yourself doing in the future other than not looking into the past?"

Firey thought for a moment. "Well.... I never really thought of the future. Maybe I imagine that me and Leafy going in a boat to find a new dream island?"

"And that's a good place to start to get your mind of the past. Once Leafy gets down with Pin tell her your idea!" Gelatin smiled. Firey wished he could do that with Leafy. Just the two of them going around the world find a new dream island. The only problem is that there won't really be a future since the future will probably not exist.

Waffle, Profily, and Loser all of them walking to Two was sitting watching the other contestants.

Profily turn to Loser and Waffle. "Okay I know what too do. Let me do the talking." Profily was about to talk then Two turn around. "Oh hey Profily! How are you doing?" Two happily asked.

Profily and Two starting to talk about TPOT. So far Profily hasn't mentioned that the universe is probably going to fall apart and be

destroyed and there is no hope left.

Waffle looked at Loser to see him looking at Winner who was talking with Bottle. "Um Loser?" Waffle trying to talk to Loser.
Loser saw Winner made him stopped breathing.

"How is Winner here?....." Loser asked himself outloud. "Loser is everything okay?" Waffle getting concerned for him because Loser looked like he was about to cry. Loser shook his head.

"Sorry Winner is just an old friend of mine...." Slowly saying. Loser thought long time ago he wouldn't had never seen Winner again. He never hated Winner to begin with they just grew distance over time.

Loser looking back to himself in past wondering why he wanting to be in spotlight. In the beginning of BFB he was the center of everything everyone loved him. Until he got eliminated everyone had very different opinions some still liked him while others didn't.

He had many fans, a team named named after him, and popular with everyone. Loser being in The Exit made him change as a person for the better. Same with everyone else. He wished he could reset everything from the start of BFB change his personality and all his past actions. Just like Liy.

"Earth to Loser?" Waffle said. A splash hit the water. It was Winner.

"Ugh ridiculous." Winner muttered to themself. Walking out of the water. Winner was very cleared annoyed. Loser looked at Profily and Two who they were still talking and didn't notice Winner.

Loser creeped up behind Winner. "Winner?" Loser didn't know was he was so nervous all of a sudden. Winner didn't looked behind them. "Two! If this is about that Clock I don't wanna hear about it! I am sick of being treated differently I just-"

Winner turned around to see Loser. Winner went from being in a bad mood to confusion, shock, anger, and wanting to punch Loser. "How-"

Winner was so confused they didn't know how to really express themselves. "Winner just listen okay. I'm not suppose to be here can you just listen to me for minute?" Loser wanted to apologize to

Winner so bad that he was about to cry.

Winner turned around and kept walking. "I don't want to hear another word Loser. I'm already in a bad mood and I need to recover my friends now." Winner kept walking Loser kept walking with Winner. "Winner please just let me explain please! I don't have a lot of time. If this is the last time I see you I just want to say im sorry!" Winner stopped walking. "Ugh yeah right. Let me guess only to save your reputation around your 'friends' that only want to be YOUR friend because you're popular!" Winner kept walking.

"Winner-" Loser said making Winner finally snapped.

"JUST LEAVE ME ALONE! OKAY!?!?" Winner pulled there arm shoving Loser so hard making Loser hit the ground hard almost Winner punched Loser. Winner was about to Punch Loser then they stopped to see Profily, Two, and Waffle watching everything happened.

Winner looked at the three then at Loser who got them self off the ground shaking the dirt off of them. Winner relized that Loser really meant it. Winner just wasn't in the mood to talk to anyone or to look at anyone. "Let's talk later okay?" Winner said in a harsh tone then turning around to walk to the recovery center.

Loser turned around to see the other three. Loser didn't asked or said anything immediately hugged Profily sense they where the closest nearby. "I'm a terrible person...." Loser started to cry. "You really need a break...." Profily sighed hugging Loser.

"We all need a break...." Waffle said.

Advice from Gaty

Winner walked away from Loser. heading over to the recovery center. They didn't know why they did that.

Winner was in a bad mood but it still didn't give them the right to push Loser away. "I'll talk to him later. I'll talk to him later. I'll talk to him later." Winner kept repeating that line under their breath until getting to the Recovery Center. See that Bracelety was there finishing about to put in Ice Cube.

"Uh are you Bracelety?" Winner asked. "Yeah I am!" Bracelety turned around happily. "Well this is an odd question, but why are you a big fan of Ice Cube?"

Ice Cube one time told them about Bracelety about being her number one fan. It was clear that Ice Cube didn't really like Bracelety not that she hated her more that she didn't like her around.

"Well I like Ice Cube, because she doesn't get a lot of recognize and doesn't get any respect from her team mates. Ice Cube doesn't get noticed a lot and gets overshadowed from everyone else. That's why I like her. She isn't afraid to say 'I want revenge!'"

Winner just realized that why Clocks like them so much. They didn't get a lot attention. Loser who always wanted all the attention while Winner didn't want any. No wonder why Clock wanted to hang out with Winner so much they didn't want Winner to feel left out. "Well thanks for letting me know Bracelety." Winner walking away just to get away. Bracelety waved at them and winner waved back with their one arm.

"Was this really my fault?....."

Even though Bracelety just met Winner like a second ago she wondered if Loser knows them since there names matching. That's a question for another day. She typed the name 'Ice Cube' in it then came out Ice Cube.

Ice Cube opened her eyes to see Bracelety looking over her. Ice Cube jumped rushing to get away from here. "Wait!!" Bracelety yelled. Ice Cube stopped to turn around. "What do you want?" Ice Cube asked.

Bracelety grabbed one of her arm. "Well...." She really didn't know what to say. She never had a full conversation with Ice Cube and no one is interrupting them this is her only chance.

"I just want to say I'm sorry if I made you uncomfortable by any chance and if I was always in your space." Ice Cube was taking back from this. She never thought Bracelety would do that out of anyone. Ice Cube didn't know why but it felt weird.

It wasn't by force. Bracelety really did mean it. Bracelety signed. "I understand if you don't like me. I learn that everyone needs space." She didn't really know how to respond to Bracelety. "Well thanks for apologizing Bracelety."

Ice Cube walked away. She felt relief for some reason. She didn't know why though. Was it that Bracelety relize that she was too obsessed with Ice Cube? Or was this something else she doesn't know?

What ever it is Ice Cube was happy Bracelety knows what her actions did. Sometimes she wished she could go back time to tell her how it made her unhappy that she was always in her space ever since BFB1.

———————————————————-

Loser sat on the ground. "Two we tried everything to cheer up Loser! I don't have any more ideas!" Profily, Waffle, and Two trying their best to help Loser but he hasn't said anything.

"Well I might have one last idea." Two put their hand out making Gaty appear and a couch and a lamp. "Well Loser meet Gaty they can help you."

Two gestures Waffle and Profily to follow them. Once Profily, Waffle, and Two walked away Gaty hop onto the couch. Loser getting on too.

"Well what's on your mind?" Gaty calmly asked. Loser sighed. "Well one thing for sure is Winner. When I saw Winner I just wanted to talk to them for a minute....."

"Well Winner wasn't in a good mood today. Since they got pushed off the beam and Clock." Loser got curious. "What did Clock do to Winner?" Loser asked.

Loser remembered Clock a little when he was on their team. No one really remember him and Loser didn't really either. "Well Clock probably never told anyone but he's a big fan of Winner. Clock didn't want Winner to feel left out. Clock got eliminated but tried to talk with Winner but it didn't go to plan."

"Well I guess I was Clock in that situation. I wanted to talk with Winner. I haven't seen them in so long I didn't relize Winner just wanted space."

"And that's what Winner needs right now." Loser turned to Gaty. "Well way back I asked Book to leave me alone and she has and I really respect that." Gaty explaining made Loser lost in his mind.

"Just leave me alone! Okay!?!" When Winner said that it still is stuck in Loser mind. "Loser I thank my best advice is distance. My distance with Book is going good. Four and Two are distance. And as of right now Winner and Clock are distance."

"So basically saying that Winner hates me and Clock." Loser sighed. Gaty wished they could rephrase what they said. "What I'm trying to say that distance can help a lot. Winner doesn't hate you. Winner just needs some time. And when Winner feels ready they can talk with you. But it will probably be a while since Winner doesn't want to see or talk to Clock. It will definitely take a while...."

Even through Gaty advice is good and agrees with them. Loser just wants to talk to Winner. "Thanks Gaty I really needed that." Loser smiled. "Any time if you anything else on your mind you can always come to me."

Profily, Waffle, and Two teleported over to Gaty and Loser. "Hey guys! Gaty thanks for helping Loser out!" Two smiled. Loser turned around to see Winner staring at them in the distance. Once Winner realized that Loser saw them Winner running away.

Profily started to looked nervous. "Two something is going to happen. I don't know when but we really need your help." Profily sounded serious which made Two startle.

"Uh what do you need help?" Two confused. Profily was about to explain everything then all of a sudden the ground started to shake. "Um!?!?" Everyone from the Balance Beam started to fall off then everyone started to float. "Two!!!!!" Profily yelled. "Oh no! Not this again!" Leafy yelled she now has Pin.

Everyone was screaming and freaking out. "Everyone please stay calmed! Get to the hotel!" Two pointed to the hotel that was still connected to the ground. Everyone tried to run but they were all running in place or only slowly moving.

"Guys!!!!!!" Firey yelled. Firey was holding Leafys arm. Leafy was holding Gelatin arm. Gelatin holding Bracelety arm then her holding Pins arm.

"We need to get out of here now!" Leafy yelled panicked. Profily grabbed on to Pin. Profily grabbed Loser armed. Then Profily grabbed Waffles foot.

The door was floating in the air getting father and father away. "Two can you get that door too us!!!" Profily panicked. Two snapped there fingers multiple times but nothing happened.

A idea pop up. "Okay everyone so don't panic but my powers ARNT WORKING!!!! But I have idea. Grab onto each other which you all already are. I'll push from behind so you can get to the door!"

Two got behind Waffle since Waffle was the last one in line. Two pushed Waffle making the whole line reaching the door. "Where almost there!!!" Gelatin yelled. Firey got his hand too the door opening it to see Dora opening it.

"Grab on!" Donut led out their hand. Firey grabbed on and slowly but surely everyone made it.

Untold Diary

Once everyone went there separate ways. (Except for Roboty and Dora since both of them are holding the doors) it was basically just Donut.

Donut sat down on the ground to see Announcer Diary. The cover was dark blue not the same shade of blue like Donuts Diary. Donut opend the first page seeing all dusty making him coughed.

Friday, January 1st, 2010

So uh I never had a journal before I stole this from a dumpster. So yesterday i was with the other Speaker Boxes.I usually don't pay attention to them because I get bored very easily and everything they talk about is nothing new. Until I heard something a planet called "earth"

So that got my attention. Yellow-green speaker box mentioned that there are some objects that appeared out of nowhere around 20 or something. They wanted to try and somehow connected to them without scaring the objects.

So I got an idea what if we do a game show type thing and someone can host. They all liked that idea and let me host. The Speaker Boxes all gave me some money which was a lot I'm very surprised. So I said good bye and floated into space to find "earth"

After a while I found this so called "earth" it looked like it was mostly cover in "water" and grass. Then out of nowhere an asteroid rock hit me and send me down to earth.

I was close to the ground and I heard this pink eraser said somthing about. "Getting away from earth." At the time I didn't no what the prize would be so when I landed I just told everyone about "dream island"

Everyone liked it. I saw a balance beam and put everyone on it and the winner would be a Pin and a Leaf they got to picked their teams. I also got a call a while ago. There voice was distorted almost hard to hear but they basically said that they talked to the speaker boxes and said that they can give me a lot of money which I of course accepted. You can't say no to money after all.

So this journal would just be a documentary about some of the contestants and challenge.

Monday, March 1st 2010

So I wanted to test how smart each of the contestants are so made a challenge about a test. Some of them cheated. And Golfball didn't cheat and is actually smart.But I am spending some of the budgets on dream island what I said to everyone.

So far it's almost done and I'm spending some money on a recovery center because everyone keeps being stupid and dieing. Blocky keeps killing Bubble and Ice Cube. So far everything has been good.

I don't feel homesick so far. I feel like sooner or later I'll be homesick but for now I can't think of that. I just need to keep myself busy.

I can't believe I'm saying this but I'm glad or should I say happy that I got this journal. Back at home no one didn't really show emotions and I follow along. But I felt different. I don't know who created the Speakrr Boxes and me. But I fell like I was built or made differently from everyone else.

I'm not sure how to describe it but almost like "self aware" to put it in simple terms I feel like I notice more stuff around me and question myself and the surroundings. All the objects and speaker boxes don't really have a mind of their own.

Maybe in the future I'll make a speaker box just like me. Who is self aware and has a mind of its own.

Donut kept on reading. He was in the middle of the page and noticed

something was off.

Thursday, June 1st, 2011

Now I just want to be honest about something I have no idea where the recommended objects came from. They all just appeared like out of nowhere. I played along and David got in. David is really weird. All this David says is "aw seriously!?" In this weird voice. I think they are somthing called a "human".

What ever this "human" is doesn't fit in. All the other recommended characters are objects. Except for a red robot I'll get it the robot later.

Another thing I need to talk about to get it out of the way is that the broadcast company that I'm working with is helping me with budgets. They said that they need the cut the money a little not a lot. I'm fine with it since BFDI is doing good. I have a weird feeling about this broadcast company. I feel like there hiding something I'm not sure what but I feel like I can't trust this broadcast system. But I'll only stick with it for the money.

Back to what I was saying earlier about that red robot. Roboty only got two votes. I really wanted to LOL also known as laughing out loud. They all went to the LOL the locker of losers

After the challenge. There was a break before the next challenge. I was near the LOL and it was loud in there and I heard Roboty. He was beeping in Morse code.

He said something like. "Take me home. I don't belong here. I should had never been hear from the beginning just like this world created by The Void and everything."

I don't know who this "Void" is but I'll try to get some answers. Also to add on there are some other recommended characters I felt like they didn't belong. Dora who was like David but with weird hair. Someone named Evil Leafy didn't make in by I really wanted to throw Evil Leafy into space I just have a bad feeling that this Evil Leafy might escape.

And nickel they didn't feel out of place. But is just a wannabe Coiny. Maybe in a different universe there is an other Nickel that got in a competition show. Who am I kidding maybe I am overthinking all of this.

Wednesday, June 29, 2011

Ugh, Today was absolutely terrible, I received a from the broadcast company that the payment fundings had been cut further. This cut, quite obviously , has a server impact on my pay.
Diray, obviously I'm very sorry to tell you this but I cannot remain of earth for much longer.

My innarls are composed on various substances that have a repulsion towards this planet, thus I have natural propensity towards the vast void known as spaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaace.

Only my built-in earth attraction until keeps me on earth, but my shrinking pay will soon fail to cover the cost to maintain it. Perhaps it's just my mind, but I already feel the grass slipping away from me. A distance memory comes to mind. The day I left my home for a completely alien world, I felt a melancholiness that I thought I never feel again.

Everything I'd ever known, everything I'll ever relied on, everything I'd come to known and love was replace by cold and unfamiliar mist. And shapes that will never fit in my snugly mind. I knew or at least thought that I'd never have to experience such a departure again. Now that the wounds are open.

Thursday, June 30, 2011

I feel my attraction to the earth diminishing. With every vibration of the speaker driver and attraction and repulsion duke it out. Attraction wins for now, but as it diminishes, the pull to space stay steady, as though my innards yearn with instaiable pull of curiosity towards the wild pull yonder.
I don't know how much longer my earth attraction until it pulls out To you diary, with a heavy dose of bitter sweet morosity. I impart that I may soon. Goodbye, world I'll miss your people, your irdesent sunsets, your breath taking vistas, your crepuscular seas, and your

gravity. It's lonely out in space on such a timeless flight.

"Announcer was home sick....." Donut slowly said out loud. "Of course I was." Announcer said behind Donut making Donut jump a little.

"Oh uh hey! So where were you?"!Donut asked. "Well I ask the speaker boxes for help and all of them agree. But they need to prepare if the worse truly come to happens."

"Oh Announcemer I want to ask you something. So about the broadcast system did you ever find out who it was?" The Announcer was silent for a moment. "Yes. And I wish I never knew. Just like I wished I can go back time." Base of the Announcer response they didn't want to talk about it.

Donut flipped to the very last page of the Diary

Monday, January 2nd, 2012

Everything is a lie. But this is going to be long. BFDI 25 the last episode. So much happened at once i wished i could stopped time, but of well i just keep dreaming. Oh wait i can't dream im just a speaker box just how life is a lie.

Firey won dream island and let everyone in except Leafy because something happened with the two im not sure what, but it was not good.

Leafy gave me a check of a lot of money though the flip phone and i gave her dream island.

Then Bubble asked me who I sell dream island too. I don't tell them but they figure it out later. I really didn't want to expose Leafy.

Then the UFO came and took Tennis Ball, Match, Snowball, and Woody.

Then Flower took the recovery center and burn it.

Then the speaker boxes came out. Then I left. I sorta feel bad for leaving everyone but I was really homesick. If I would had stay longer on Earth I would had lost myself,

But the other thing I need to talk about. During the ride with The Speaker Boxes they were telling me I did a good job and stuff. I asked them who was part of the BrodCast company. They all looked confused and told me it only broadcasts on their planet/my home world.

Every thing started to click together. That why in the beginning there where not a lot of voters then more came. It was some how BrodCast in a different universe. That explains the recommended characters. That explain the comments I get, and everything that happens.

But then I started to glitch out of nowhere. I saw I was in this Void. I didn't move but I saw something. It kept on muttering gibberish the same distorted voice. But it looked like a number Four that is blue. That monster turned around to have pitch blacked eyes.

I woke up again. This world or should I say the universe is one big lie.

Donut looked up at Announcer. "Y-you knew about all of this. The Void was here with you since the beginning of BFDI."

"Yes. That's why I hold a grudge against Four." Donut raise an eyebrow. "I think what you saw in the Void years ago was Four being possessed. Wait that means this wasn't the first time Four being Possessed. Dose Four know about The Void?....."

Announcer took the Diray from Donut. In the white hallway there arnt any walls. So since everything is basically all white it basically an illusion that it looks like walls but really it's just the further White Void.

Announcer threw is own Diray in the White Void.

"Donut do the same with your Diray. I let go of the past and regrets and now it's your turn." Donut looked at his Diray then at The

Announcer waiting for him to make a choice. Without saying anything Donut dropped His Diray in the white Void further and further away too the nothingness.

"Good job Donut you made a good choice." Announcer robotic hand patted Donut on the head. "Pat pat."

Announcer then left to open a Door. Well Announcer didn't open the door since the door just opened too him. It was just a grass field nothing special but wasn't his world but a different planet to be more specifically.

The Announcer robot hand was holding a couple pieces of paper. "I'm glad I took the two pages out before Donut could read it."

June 30, 2012

I came back. That's write you heard me loud in clear. There are only a couple of pages left and I need to make it simple and quick.

I want it to continue I can't let this to wastes. Once I came home when everyone left the UFO I went on and came back to earth.

I got TV with me. They were originally from my Planet used as a normal TV. I programmed the TV to be its own person. I put together of BFDIA rules and threw it from far away.

I set up a wheel without anyone noticing. So far everyone is arguing not going well. But this Donut reminds me of Flower.

August 15th, 2012

Puffball Won the prize. I'm going to do what I wanted to do for so long. Make my own speaker box.

I made the Puffball SB after Puffball pink and fluffy. When I was done she started to talk to me. She said something like. "I'll do my best to be the best host." Or something like that. And I let her go.

I hope nothing bad happens. But I just have a bad feeling something

will happen. Oh no I'm on my last page. Uhhhhh I guess a goodbye for now. May we meet again Diary.

No Memories

Lego Brick,Puffball, Golfball, Tune, Match, 8-ball, and Firey Jr landing on the ground to see that somehow the ground was blue. There were blue cactuses that were shaped like Four. "Uhhh why is everything blue?" Puffball questions.

"Is that yellowface!?" Golfball shouted. "Wait false alarm everyone is just yellowface but purple." Golfball then blinked again to see this other purple Yellowface on top of his head with the B.F.D.I

Purple Face was holding the B.F.D.I and behind him was Flower."PURPLE FACE, GET BACK HERE! That BFDI is not your!" Flower shouted.

"Yeah it's mine." The Announcer running behind Flower. "ALSO NOT TRUE!"

More objects started to run after Purple Face with the Prize. "Everyone and get the prize!" Firey Jr tried to run but Match picked him up by one arm.

Golfball looked at the other running towards the bus and looked the other way to see X with Profily. "Guys we need a plan before we take any action." Golfball shouted to them. "Pssst 8-ball wanna ditch Golfball." Firey Jr whispers to 8-ball.

"Okay since we need to get the BFDI and the BFB prize just like the Announcer said we have to play it smart. Since the Announcer mentioned that we need to keep a low profile and we need to split up since there are two things we need to get. The plan is-"

Golfball looked again to see Firey Jr,8-ball, and Lego Brick running towards the bus. "Welp I guess they will get the BFDI." Golfball turned to the other which was Puffball,Tune, and Match.

"And I guess we'll get the BFB."

Firey Jr didn't want to hear Golfball talk about the plan that would take forever by the time Golfball would be done talking it would be too late. Before Golfball even finished her first sentence Firey Jr and 8-ball started to run towards the bus. Lego Brick saw 8-ball rolling fast while Firey Jr was on top of him.

Lego Brick didn't want to leave everyone else behind, but at the same time Firey Jr and 8-ball are going alone without really any guidance.

So Lego Brick did the logical thing to do but not really. Just follow the bus.

"Quick, everyone! Or slowly. We're not exactly in a rush here..." Firey started to walk. 8-ball, Lego Brick, and Firey Jr finally catches up.

"Hey Firey the first! By the way is the BFDi prize thing in the bus?" Firey Jr asked. Firey looked down to see the mini vision of him. "Firey Jr and 8-ball!?! I thought you were Fours classroom! And who's that red brick?" Firey pointed at Lego Brick.

Now everyone was all of a sudden focused on Lego Brick. "Uhhhhhhh hi?" Lego Brick awkwardly smiled. "Are you a recommended character?" Taco asked. Lego Brick didn't have time to tell everyone who he actually was and stuff. "Yeah kinda yeah."

"Wait I thought all the recommended characters left?" Taco started to get very suspicious.

Firey Jr and 8-ball hopping on the Bus first to see Purple Face driving and Spongy sitting on a chair.

Purple Faced turn around to see 8-ball and Firey Jr and everyone else."Dah-What!? Curses!"
Then Purple faced started to smiled evil. "You're somehow caught up quick! Too bad you'll never know-"

Purple faced looked again to see Firey Jr holding the BFDI in the very back seat. "Next time don't make it a very obvious hiding spot!" Firey

Jr playing around with the BFDI.

"You....YOU!" Purple Face got up from his seat about to take the BFDI. "And I'll need this!" Purple Face tried to grab it but since Firey Jr is small he is quick and easily dodged Purple Face.

"Ugh short people!" Purple Face shouted. "Did you say short people....." purple Face slowly turned around to see Lego Brick. "Um yeah?"

Lego Brick with all of his strength jumping up in the air using both of their feet since they don't have any arms. Kicking Purple Face so hard he flew out of the back window flying into the sun.

"Curse you Brickkkkkkkkk!!!!!!!!!" Purple Face shouted flying away into space. Everyone was stunned what Lego Brick just did. "What can I say it's just natural strength." Lego Brick said. "I didn't know you were that strong?" 8-ball said.

Flower didn't really care at all. She picked up the BFDI without hesitation. "Thank you Brick for getting that annoying wannabe yellow face away! Now it's all mine!" Flower dramatically hugged the BFDI.

Then The Announcer grabbed it out of Flower hands with there robot hand. "Back to wear it belongs it's mine show!" Firey then kicked Announcer. "Well I won the first season, I deserve it the most!" Then everyone started to grab it giving their reason why they deserved the BFDI then Spongy grabbed. "I deserve it I been eliminated Four times." Firey Jr leaned over to Lego Brick. "Four times? Oh yeah BFDIA didn't continue. Well I guess that's a plot hole that needs to be fixed if Bfdia ever continues."

Everyone was pulling on it until to everyone fell.

"What just happened!?!" Firey Jr being panicked.

"Well the world went sideways, duh!" Firey crossing their arms. "Clearly somone didn't take Gelatin's earth class!" Firey Putting their arms on their hips. Lego Brick got up from everyone. "Earth class? From knowing Gelatin for a short while Gelatin just has a single

Brian cell but no hate to him."

Firey turned to Lego Brick. "Um how do you know Gelatin?" He asked. Lego Brick knew that this wasn't their Firey but a different Firey so this Firey doesn't know him. "Uh long time friend?...." Lego Brick making up an answer.

The yellow Bus was dangling from the cliff almost about to fall. Blocky immediately turned to Lego Brick. "If it wasn't for you red! Purple Face still would be driven not be flown into space and we would not be dangling of a cliff!" Blocky wanted to put the blame on someone.

"Oh I'm sooooo sorry Blocky! I got a universe to save okay! I'm really not in the mood to argue. A different Firey told me about each one of yall!"
8-ball and Firey Jr never saw Lego Brick mad but never this.

Lego Brick with his foot pointed at Blocky. "Blocky! You are one big jerk to woody and like to pull pranks for your own enjoyment!" Blocky looked at Woody who wasn't mad at him. Ever since post split Taco gave Blocky a slap of reality Taco being the first to tell him that it wasn't good to do that type of stuff. Blocky slowly grown but still felt guilty of some of the stuff he did.

Lego Brick started to point out everyone single insecurities and stuff. He only knew this because Firey and Geltain during the hallway they talked a lot about BFDI. Firey talked about some of the contestants but nothing to the point mad Lego Brick was just over exaggerating some stuff. By the time he got to Leafy the 2nd last object to be insulted by he just couldn't. Leafy he knows back in the hallways felt guilty. He just turned to Flower.

He finally got to Flower who she was confused how an object she never saw in her life nor anyone need except for Firey Jr and 8-ball since they looked like they knew him. "FLOWER! I heard sooo much about you! You are mean, selfish,annoying, entitled, hateful, rude again....."

Lego Brick kept going on and on. He remembered that Firey told him about Flower. Firey said Flower was the first eliminated and wasn't

good.

Lego Brick looked at Flower. "Was she crying!?!?" He didn't mean to go this far. The bus started to lean over more. "Everyone hop off!" Blcoky shouted some how everyone got off except for some objects.

"Ugh where's Flower guys!?!?" Leafy started to panicking. "And my mini clone!?!?" Firey panicking. "And the red jerk!" Blocky not panicking but more wanting to punch him. "Also the Speaker Boxes!!!?!?" Taco shouted.

"There still on the bus!!" Leafy pointed. "And the BFDI is still in there too!!!" Everyone mouth started to go crazy when the BFDI is mentioned.

Back on the bus everyone was playing tug of war
(except for 8-ball since he doesn't have any limbs and Lego Brick using his foot.)

"I NEED IT! I've work so hard for it, this season!" Flower tugging on it. "We need it more than you do!" Firey Jr shouted. "BFDI is literally mine I deserve this pretty please?"

"But I won it!" Flower pulling on it more . "Well I have a universe to save and if we don't get it and the BFB everything you know and love will end!" Lego Brick shouted.

Everyone stopped pulling on it. "What....?" Flower confused but at the same time scared. "Ugh! This is gonna take a million years to explain!" Firey Jr shouted. "Long story short we are form a different timeline and we need this for something that a different Announcemer won't tell us." 8-ball said.
Flower looked at the Announcer. "Uh you know these guys?" She asked. "Flower I never seen these objects in my life and I have no idea what they are talking about."

The three of them also realize that this wasn't their Announcer. They started to float. "THEY BUS IS FALLING!!!!" Flower shouted holding on the BFDI. "OF COURSE WE KNOW!YOU DONT NEED TO EXPLAIN EVERY ACTIONS THAT HAPPENED WE CLEARLY KNOWWWWWW!!" Firey Jr yelled.

They all hit the ground. All of them didn't have an exit but the bus and leaning on the side there was a window that was broken. All of them made it out but 8-ball had to push a little since he was a spear but still made it out. All of them sat in a circle.

The Announcer on the top right corner had a big dent. "Are you okay?" Flower asked. "I don't feel pain." Announcer said blankly.

It was dark down there. The only true light there really was from above where the sun is and Firey Jr since he's a fire but still sorta hard to see.

"Sooo uhhhh nice day we have today?" Lego Brick Awkwardly laugh but no one wasn't in the mood anymore. "So can you like further explain the whole 'saving the universe' part?" Flower asked.

Firey Jr, Lego Brick, and 8-ball explained the Flower and the different Announcer where they are actually from. This 'long story short' took around 40 minutes to explain basically.

"Okay so let me get this straight. This Firey Jr and 8-ball are from Fours classroom and everyone in that classroom escapes then Puffball SB came out of nowhere and got yall into a challenge thing and each area you go through you lose someone and you go through a door and there is different timelines that Liy is from and Liy started all of this. And there's different versions of Firey and everyone else with basically a different timeline that from mine are different. And yall need this so you can somehow save the universe and if you don't everything will be gone." Flower saying all of this in one breath.

"Yeah that basically sums it up." 8-ball said. Lego Brick turned to the Announcer who hasn't said anything yet. "I wonder if he knows the Void?" He whisperes to 8-ball who was next to him."

"Brick I have no idea who this 'Void' is I never heard of that thing in my years." Lego raised an eyebrow. "That's weird the other Announcer knows, but you don't?"

Flower got an idea in her head. "Wait, so there are two Announcer. Maybe there from different timelines. Like the Announcer in this one

never experience all of this and The Void doesn't exist here while it dose for you." Everything started to click together. "Yeah you're right I also didn't know you had a brain." 8-ball saying with an attitude. "8-ball! If we weren't in this situation right now I would had thrown you off the cliff!" Flower shouted. "And that would be a cliff hanger!" Lego Brick said making a joke. No one laugh of course.

"Brick please come up with some better humor." Announcer said. "MY NAME ISNT BRICK!!" Shouting.

Flower looked up from below it was dark but more up was clearly to see. "I wonder if they forgot about us....."

"Well Flower of course they did. Even if they did come and try to save us they would only just care about the BFDI since base of everyone in this timeline and mine they just care about that prize." 8-ball said. Lego Brick gave him a dirty look. 8-ball saw that Flower almost looked like she was going to cry. "I thought they finally cared about me....." Flower holing the BFDI. "Is it still worth it to have it....? Was all the friends I made through BFB just never cared about me only cared about the Prize.....?" Flower sigh leaning on the prize using it as an arm rests.

8-ball realized he messed up. "Sorry I didn't mean to bring the mood down even more down. I wanna be honest I'm just scared. I didn't really care during BFB not showing a lot of emotions because from my point of view everyone just only cared about the prize." Even through Flower never talked to 8-ball it was the first time she heard him show true emotions in his voice.

"But.... Being in the exit and with everyone made me learn something valuable. That not everyone had a goal in mind of winning. Example like Stapy who likes to hang out with people, Match and Pencil being friends, even when Pencil was the first to be eliminated Match wanted to Win BFB so they could share it."

All of them smiled (except for Announcer since he doesn't have a mouth.) it felt heart warming to hear this from 8-ball. "Soooo is anyone gonna come rescue us?" Announcer said.

Flower shrugged. "Eh, who cares I'm fine I won't complain as long as

Brick,Firey Jr, and 8-ball answer all of my questions."

"MY NAME IS NOT BRICK FOR THE LAST TIME!" Lego Brick shouted but everyone laughed in a good way.

Come up with better lies

Lego Brick, Firey Jr, and 8-ball running over to the yellow bus. Golfball rolling her eyes clearly being annoyed at them. "Well I guess there getting the BFDI." Golfball turned around. "And I guess we'll get the Bfb prize."

"So where would it be?" Puffball asked. Golfball could see X talking with Profily but a different one. "Well, I have an idea. We are going to have to play it smart! First we'll do-"

While Golfball was talking about the Plan. Match turned around to see a different Profily and X talking. X put their hands on the blue ground showing Four talking with Pencil and Bracelety.

"Why is Four thinking about Pencil and Bracelety?" Match thinking about it. Profily hugged the blue four cactus they stared to float. Changing into different shapes."Somone help me! Guys! Whatever you do! Don't hug the cactus! It's deadly! I'm serious!" Then popping.Everyone else turned around. "What the-"
Then X recovering Profily and walking away.

Match was about to walk to Profily to see what happened with Four. Taking a step forward out of nowhere tripping. "Ow- Golfball what was that for!?"

Golfball of course was annoyed at Match. "You of course didn't listen! Long story short the plan is basically just wait till everyone isn't looking then we'll get it. And we don't have to really interact with anyone!" Match sighs. "Golfball look waiting isn't the time right now! Can't you just make something that like freeze everyone and we just steal it? I know you're smarter than this."

Golfball dramatically gasps. "Are you calling me dumb!?! If we weren't in this situation I would have a 26 page essay about how I'm not dumb and this plan actually worked!" This didn't feel like Golfball

for some reason. "Just admit it Golfball you let somone else did it and your out of ideas."

Golfball looked at Puffball. "Yeah you're right. I really don't have any ideas..."

While Match and Golfball where talking Tune was trying to get their attention because Geltain was holding the Bfb and Profily was building a sand castles out of no where the ground took the shape of a Four.

The ground was not blue anymore. A spot of blue stared to move on its own moving away. X came running over to Profily same with everyone else.

Match and Golfball finally noticed. "What the- why is the ground not blue anymore!?!" Match confused.

Everyone was getting on The FreeSmart Supervan. "Everyone hop on! I'll follow the van!" Puffball said. Golfball,Match, and Tune getting on Puffball following the van in a distance.

In the Van Bubble was sitting next to Ruby who humming to herself everyone keeping a look out for Four. Bubble just didn't know why but they felt something was off. Looking in the mirror to see behind them was Puffball. Bubble rubed her eyes to make sure she wasn't seeing things. Even though Puffball was far she could tell that there were some objects on her.

"Ruby can you stop the car?" Bubble asking. Lollipop rolled her eyes. "Bubble we have to find Four what ever it is you want Ruby to stop the car is not happening." Lollipop leaning back on her seat.

Ruby stopped the car making everyone flying forward since none of them where wearing there seat belts. Ruby and Bubble got out of the car.

"Bubble are you sure you saw puffball?" Ruby asking squinting her eyes in the sun. "Ruby I'm not lying! I did saw Puffball! She was flying!" Everyone got out of the car.

Lollipop rolling her eyes. "Bubble most people that are lying most of

the time say 'they arnt lying' maybe you just need a break and-"

Out of nowhere Tune,Match, and Golfball where following out of the sky. Luckily Puffball flying down catching them and bring them to the ground. "Next time DONT try and go through the sun for a 'short cut' that made almost all of us melt Puffy." Match's head was on fire but she patted on top and her head wasn't on fire.

They turned around to see Ruby,Bubble,Loser, Lollipop, Gelatin, Teardrop, Balloony, and X.

"Uhhh what are you doing here Golfball and Puffball? I thought yall ditch Four to join TPOT?" Lollipop questioned. Golfball and Puffball had no idea they were part of this TPOT. "Uhhh yeah." Both of them lied but it was very clear. Balloony walked over to Tune was just standing there. "And who's this guy? I don't think I ever seen a recommended character like this before?" The four them stared to freak out. "Because uhhhhh..." match trying to come up with something.

"This is Tune who is one of the recommended character that got in TPOT!" Golfball said with pride in her voice. Everyone looked confused even Tune. "Wait I thought there was only two recommended characters that got into TPOT. I think it was Price Tag and someone else."

Golfball had to lied some more. "Well Ruby you are actually wrong! You see Tune got 3rd place tied with nonexisty so Two let Tune in because they felt bad for Tune."

"Well shouldn't be Tune be in TPOT right now then?" Loser asked. Golfball now relizeing that lying can't solve all your problems.

While Golfball was telling everyone about Tune Bubble couldn't stoped looking at Match. "I thought she was in fours classroom?" Bubble mind was going crazy. Ever since Match got to Fours classroom she didn't think she would ever see Match again. Now Match was next to Puffball looking nervous.

Match seeing Bubble immediately hid behind Puffball. Everyone was still asking Golfball questions making her need to lie more. Puffball

turned around. "Match are you okay?" Puffball asking.

"First of all no. And 2nd I can't let Four or X see me! I'm eliminated! What if X puts me back in Fours classroom! What if I see two of me!?" Match started to panicking.

"Match I'm not going to tell Four." X said appearing in front of Match making her jump. "I give up!" Golfball yelled.

"Um guys." Ruby said everyone turned to her. "So The FreeSmart Supervan was stolen." Ruby pointing to it that is now blue driving away. X got to his knees. "It's really is no hope...." X signs.

Golfball started to analyze everyone. She knew that there van was stolen and they needed Four. Golfball didn't want to chase after Four like them. She just needs to somehow get the BFB when everyone isn't looking.

"Everyone hop on! Let's chase Four!" Golfball shouted hopping on Puffball. "What!?!" Puffball being confused. "Just play along." Golfball whispering.

Everyone hopping on to follow the van. "So what happened with Four?"Golfball asked X. "Well the Announcer came and Four didn't like it so he put himself in the ground. Four thinks that everyone hates them."

Everyone didn't know how to respond. "I just don't know why through? Bfb means so much to them." X voice went depressing. "How come?" Gelatin asked. "Well back in the day BFDI was his favorite show!"

"K" Geltain face relizeing. "Wait really!" Geltain being shock. "Wait Four never told any of you guys?" X got confused. Everyone shaking their head no. "Well since Four didn't mention that back in the day he was a big fan! Four was the biggest Fan! Bigger than you could possibly imagine! He would sit and memorize the BFDI episodes. Once the 2nd season was done, Four compiled all of his recordings of the episodes into a block! Creating the BFDI!!"

"Wait!" Golfball immediately getting up. "When you said '2nd season'

did you meant BFDIA!?" X nodding. "Wait does that mean BFDIA finished since you said 'once the 2nd season was done!?'"

No one didn't answer, Golfball was waiting for an answer. Golfball sitting back down.
"I didn't know Four was such a huge superfan, and he got his chance to host the show and we all rejected him." Geltain said.

Everyone was silent. They had no idea Four was a fan to begin with. Everyone throught Four was just a weird alien that didn't belong. Which Four is sorta an alien but a big fan. Everyone just regretting treating him like this.

Golfball turned around to see Bubble and Match not in the circle both of them being in the back. Match was sitting not looking at Bubble.

Bubble was trying to figure out the right words to say but almost like she couldn't get herself to talk.

Golfball never really looked into Match's life. The only thing she really knew about her being Pencils best friend and being bossy. But there was more to her. On the outside Match looked mean but Golfball could tell that deeper down Match had a lot of regrets. Everyone had regrets. But Match's Regrets were how she treated Bubble.

Puffball stopped flying and hitting the ground. "Puffball are you okay?!" Golfball hopping off to see puffball tired. "I'm okay I just need to rest..." Puffball yawning

Everyone hopped off of Puffball. Puffball, Match, Golfball, and Tune had no idea where they were. There were mountains surrounding them and the ground wasn't yellow anymore. "Where are we?" Match asked.

"This is the Pillary ruins! This is where BFB post split was here." X said. "What in the world is post split?" Match thinking to herself.

Balloony pointing to a white house with stones holding it inside the mountain. "What if Four is in the archaic temple?" Everyone making their way upstairs. Ruby staying behind with Puffball to do sing

along.

Bubble and Match looked at each other. "I guess we'll find Four...." Match said trying to smile.

IRL (is realty lost)

Match starting to walk up the stairs. She didn't looked back nor she didn't want too. "Match can I talk too you for a second?" Bubble asked. Match walking down the stairs to got to Bubble wondered what she wanted to talk about.

Bubble gestured Match to follow her. Bubble sat down leaning on a rock and top of the rock where more rocks same with everywhere else. Match sitting next to her. "What did you wanted to talk about?" Match didn't really wanted to talk to her.

She met Bubble when she was with Bracelety. This Bubble is different. The other Bubble was at the memories of Four being taken over. But some how in this timeline Four didn't went all evil or anything. Match earlier saw a different Announcer. Now she's wondering if this Announcer doesn't know about The Void.

"Match I wanted to say before you were eliminated. I just wanted to say that I'm sorry. When I couldn't finished what I was going to say I started to apologize to everyone. I just needed to get this off of me...." Match was just tried of everyone."Bubble we already talked about this back in the forset when Bracelety was with me."

"What do you mean by 'we already talked about this'? I haven't seen you in like forever!?" Bubble being confused. Match just relizeing that this wasn't the same Bubble. "Um forget what I said...." Match sighs.

Bubble got up from the ground and face Match crossing her arms.

"Match I'm tried of everyone not telling me anything! Please talk to me. I just want to help....." match got up from her sitting.
"Okay just be ready for you mind to be confused and asking me a million questions..." Match stared explain Bubble everything from the starts to so far.

When Match was finished looking at Bubble face expression she was of course confused and almost guilty. "So I was in a different timeline where Four got possessed. And I regain my memories but died to protect you and Bracelety...." Match could feel Bubble was almost about to pass out.

"But this never happened to me..... but this happened to you! But why though...?" Match didn't know the answer either. "I have no idea, but I know that it might take over yours too. And I just can't lie anymore. I can't move on from my past."

Match hugged Bubble. "I hugged you before. And why don't I do it again. I know you have no memories of other timelines and reality's, but from now on every time I see you in a different timeline I'll apologize. Thank you Bubble."

Match knew Bubble was crying. "Wait why aren't you popping?" Match taking a few steps away. Bubble out of nowhere pulled a bottle of aloe vera. "The answers is Aloe Vera! I used it all the time. It keeps me hydrated and makes me less like to pop!" Bubble throwing the alove Vera to Match. "Keep the bottle! Maybe could save you some day!" Match smiled looking the green alove Vera bottle.

"Oooooo so that's why Bubble hasn't been Popping a lot!" Ruby was on top of Puffball floating Puffball looking better. "Uh did y'all hear everything?" Match slowly asked. "I sure did!" Ruby smiled. "And I'll help you get it!" Ruby said. Match blink for a moment. "Wait really!" Match surprised. Golfball was on Puffball but Match didn't notice.

"according to my theory the hallway doesn't end or doesn't have a beginning! That making their are infinity of us. So there are infinity of this happening with different outcomes. If this dose fall apart there are infinity more BFB."

"If the universe is going to fall apart then I'll help!" Match turned to her. "Bubble! I dont wanna lose you again!" Bubble looked at Match. "Did you hear Golfball! There infinity of this happening! And infinity's of me and you!" She really didn't want to lose Bubble or anyone again. Looking at Bubble she smiled.
"Soooooooooooooooooooo are we going to tell anyone else?" Ruby asking golfball. "Well..... no. Because I don't trust anyone else!"

Golfball being straight forward. Match was glad that Golfball wasn't lying anymore. "Well where going to need a plan to get the BFB prize?" All of them talked and agreed on something.

Everyone else was still at the temple. Golfball looked up and who eyes widen. "Ugh is that Four!?!?" Pointing with her foot. The BRB was now blue and token the shape of Four. "Puffball get everyone else on now!" Match and Bubble hopped on. Puffball flying to the temple.

At the temple everyone didn't seem to notice Four yet. Loser, Ballony, Teardrop, and X were actually trying to look for Four. Gelatin just gave up and sat on the ground picking the grass that was growing threw the concrete ground. Lollipop daydreaming in the corner. Tune was laying on the ground having their headphones on.

"Guys get on! We found Four!" Golfball being panicked. Gelatin squinted his eyes. "I don't see Four?" He said. Match pointing at the BRB that Fours head was on. Everyone didn't further question and hopped on to Puffball.

Puffball floating towards Four who was very clear he was mad. "I asked you to leave me alone. You didn't listen. I asked here to be in the ruins by myself, and you didn't listen." Fours voice was becoming more and more annoyed. Match and Bubble was in the back being behind Waffle."I can't let Four see me!" Match quietly whispering outloud to Bubble. "I don't know what will happen!" Bubble grabbed Match's arm. "Don't stress Match. Four won't see you. And he's more focused on getting away from everyone."

"There only one place I can think of more lonely and empty than this place, and you're all pushed me to this!" Then Four left themself off the ground going to the sky. It was so fast that all of them missed in a blink of an eye.

"Everyone hang on tight!" Puffball started to fly at the speed of light. Everyone was grabbing on to eachother hanging on for dear life. "Weee, we're flying!" Ruby not being focused on the current situation. "This is not a happy occasion, Ruby!" Bubble yelled closing her eyes.

"AHHH! WHERE FLYING!!" Ruby now being terrified. Everyone

screaming trying their best to grab on.

Four landed on the sun making him absorb into it making the sun blue. Everyone hopped off of Puffball except for Tune,Match, and Golfball . Match was still behind Waffle trying her best not Four to see her. "I wonder how Lego Brick, Firey Jr, and 8-ball are doing?"

Meanwhile back on earth Flower,The Announcer, Lego Brick, 8-ball, and Firey Jr were still suck. All of them were sitting in a circle putting the B.F.D.I prize in the middle and Firey Jr was sitting on top of it making him there only true source of light. The three of them told Flower and the different Announcer everything they knew and Flower was still talking about her on BFB which was her giving out every single detail since they don't know how long will it be to be rescued.

Flower looked up to see the Sun turned blue. She rubbed her eyes making sure that she wasn't dreaming. "Wait do y'all seeing what I'm seeing?" Flower pointed up. "Um why's the sky blue!?" Firey Jr asked. "Is that Fours face!?!" 8-ball raised a eyebrow.

"Is this like bad news?" Lego Brick having no idea what is happening also he didn't really knew who Four was. "Well everyone I think the end of the world is probably going to happen any second now." Announcer said not really caring. "Wait! Dose that mean I can keep the B.F.D.I prize!?!?" Flower pushing Firey Jr off and picking it up showing it off. "No." Announcer said.

Back to everyone else. "Talk to us Four I demand it!" Lollipop pointing at the Sun/Four. "Four! Time to chat now buddy!" Ballony leaning in close while TearDrop standing there. "Here Four Four Four!" Loser jumping up and down.

"Can't avoid your best mate Ruby for long, Four! It's time to chit-chat!" Ruby leaning on the side. Bubble looked at Puffball and the others on her. Bubble nodded knowing what to do next.

Gelatin started to go off on Four and Puffball,Golfball, and Match never seen this other Gelatin acted like this, but honestly Gelatin was spitting out facts here and there. While Gelatin was talking Match almost felt like she was going to cry. She never knew Geltain that much she always thought of him of the class clown and nothing much. Even though she wasn't part of this reality and timeline it almost felt she had been there. "Somewhere in a different timeline I could had been there the finals and never was eliminated....."

Gelatin was now holding the B.F.B prize. "Now Ruby!" Bubble yelled. While Geltain was talking Bubble and Ruby were coming up with a plan that would either succeed or fail miserably. Geltain placed the B.F.B prize on the ground about to click play then Ruby running as fast as she could picking it up. "Ruby!!!" Gelatin yelled chasing after her. Both of them were running around the planet. Ruby was holding the prize like it was a football Making a touch down.

Everyone tried to stop her but she pushed them out of the way making them float off to space. Making one lap around the planet she threw it too Bubble who pushed her self forward to Puffball. Since Bubble is made of air with a mixture of water and soapy film she can move easily and she didn't really need to worried about being in space for too long since she's made of air.

She pushed off the ground halfway there throwing it too Tune who catches it. "Woah....." Golfball slowly said being amazed by the B.F.B prize. Fours hand came out of the ground which was big. Four tried to grabbed Bubble which she pop due to the pressure. "Ugh you guys ruined it!!!" Four yelled.

Fours eyes looked at Puffball seeing Golfball on it looking at it amazed not focused on everything else. Tune were confused about it since they don't really know much about it. Match finally came out it looked at it. "Match!?!? How are you out here!?!?" Four yelled. "Where doomed." Match said.

Four hand stretched out trying to get Match but Puffball was quick enough to dodge Four almost grabbing Match. Puffball went in circle trying to get away from Four.
Fours hands didn't really follow the law of reality and they are an alien so there arm was bending in ways that would break your bones

in a million pieces.

After a while Fours whole long arm was in one big not. "Ha! Nice try of getting Match!" Puffball being proud of her self.
Ruby was still there clapping. "Yeah go team Puffball and others!"
Fours arms unbending itself finally turning to normal and smashing Ruby into a million pieces without second thoughts.
If Four wasn't with the sun Match would had punch Four in the face without hesitation.

There was a weird sudden shift almost like everyone was shaking for a moment but not to the point of falling off of Puffball type of shape. Everything was different. "Guys why do we look weird?"

Everyone still looked like themself but a lot more pixelated. "And why are our mouths moving to the side." Puffball said.

Golfball turned to Match. "Match do you remember back in BFDI when Announcer would take away stuff due to 'budget cuts'?"

"Yeah! This is the worst time to bring this up Golfball!"

"Well what if this is what the Announcemer meant by budget cuts. We started to look low quality over time till the point we won't exist anymore!"

"Guys we don't have time! We need to get the others!" Puffball shouted and started to fly to earth then out of nowhere she just teleported there. "Uh how did I just teleport?" Puffball question. "I think that was part of budget cuts!" Golfball said. Everyone hopped of of Puffball. Tune was holding the BFB prize in his hands. Match and Golfball where 'running' towards a cliff because almost hearing someone.
"Wait! Why arnt our legs moving!?" Match stopped for a moment. All of them walked in one motion "And I can't move a lot either!"

"Match that is also part of budget cuts my guess!" Both of them looked below. The couldn't really see that well due to it being dark down there and the budget cuts making that the shading doesn't exist now everything looks flat. "Wait I see something!" Match tried to point but due to the budget she can only move her arms in one

motion.

It was still hard to see but there was a fire down there. "Help! Help! Help!!!!!!!!" Flower yelling on top of her lungs. Puffball without hesitation going below to get Flower, Announcer, Firey Jr, 8-ball, and Lego Brick.

Flower looking panicking. "Wait! I thought the money help saved the show!" Everyone didn't know what she was talking about except for The Announcemer. "Flower I don't know either, but I guess the money wasn't enough." Announcer said.

Everyone hopped on to Puffball. "We need to find the door!" Golfball said. Tune pointed to the door that was somehow still there.

Then everything to started to shake again, but now everyone looks like paper versions of themselves. The colors looked like there were scribbled on. "The budget is going down faster!" Match said "and we aren't moving! words just come out of our mouths and we don't even need to close our mouth!" She being very impress by this all of a sudden new change.

"Everyone focus!" Golfball shouting at everyone.

"We need to get over there before the budget cuts out for good! Now get flying Puffy!"

Everything started to shake again once again but now everything looking like a pencil sketch and there wasn't a background. All the color being gone. "Why do we look like where in a comic!?!?" Lego Brick said looking up to see a speech bubble on top of him.

"IRL?" Announcer said. Everyone turned to him confused. "Is reality lost?" Announcer said. "We don't have time for stupid acronyms meaning something else completely! What's next 'ACRONYM' secretly means ' A Cross Reality Of nonsense yet Madness!?!'" Flower shouting at the Announcer.

Puffball was flying to the door. "Okay we need to open it the door and-"

Golfball was interrupted by Flower breaking the laws of physics, by

grabbing Golfball speech bubble and smashing Announcer with the speech bubble making him to a million pieces. "Flower! Why in the world did you steal my speech bubble!?!" Golfball shouted.

Flower rolled her eyes. "Well first thing Announcer stole MY PRIZE from me! 2nd thing is that Announcer literally stole BFB the show! And finally 8-ball said something about an another Anouncer and how they said they can't interact anyone else. So it make sense it get rid of him and the other one you have won't be too confused and you can also lie and say that you didn't interact with anyone!" Flower smiled with pride thinking she was the most smartest object this moment.

"Flower. I seen way more stupid stuff from you." Golfball replied blankly. Tune open the door to see Roboty having half of there body in the door so it wouldn't close completely.

Everyone got in the door. Once everyone stepped through the door way everyone turned to back to their normal colorful self and normal animation.

Golfball walked through to see herself from being a sketch with no color to herself again. Golfball looked to see that Flower was still there on the other side of the door. "What are you waiting for!? Get over here before you eraser!!" Flower looked at her hands to see they started to be grey and slowly being erased from existence.

"Golfball? Why aren't you mad at me? I done so much terrible stuff! I know most of everyone forgave me from my past, but I feel like I deserve this...." Flower slowly saying now her petals with slowy fading.

"I forgave ever since to begin of BFB! I know people can change! I never really told anyone because I knew everyone would just think that I'm just trying to be on your good side, which part was true, but the other part that you learned from your mistakes and learn to move on!"

Flower was stunned by Golfball. "We can all grow as a person if we try Flower! Even though I never experience BFB 30 or TPOT I could tell that you changed for good! Now get over here before you erased

from existence!"

Flower jumped through the door just in time. Golfball slammed the door with her foot hard. Flower hugged herself glad to not be colorless and having her beautiful pink petals.

Match walked up to her and hugged her. "I'm happy you're here." Match smiled. Flower smiled back. "I'm happy that you're here too." Golfball looked at Firey Jr with the BFB and BFDI prize flexing to everyone.

Golfball saw that Pin almost looked lost in her mind being amazed by all the door hallways. Gelatin and Firey were talking with Pin about all the different doors they opened so far.

Golfball looked at Flower and Match both of them talking and laughing like they haven't seen each other in a million years. Bracelety came over Golfball couldn't hear what she was saying but it was very clear it was Ice Cube. Bracelety was holding a drawing of her and Ice Cube.

Everyone saw someone they met, but Golfball haven't seen Tennisball since Fours outburst. She wished she could had saved him but she was only thinking about herself at the time.

Golfball sadness turned into a smile. A tear shed down her eye.Everyone had grown. Everyone can learn form there mistakes.

Integer numbers

Pencil went through the door and immediately fell to the ground to rest her eyes. Pencil didn't know how long it she was out for. It could had been a couple of minutes or hours at least.

A blue Six and a Nine were both staring at this mysterious object. Six was holding a stick poking Pencil with it. "It's still not moving." Six said poking Pencil more who is fast asleep.

"Maybe we should tell Four?" Nine said. "Well... I don't really want Four to know just like the jacknjellify 2 million incident with Fourteen." Six lean in closer. "You know how Four is when they get mad." That made Nine shiver them seeing Four mad before. "Or we could rip leg off of X because Four told us to that if we have a problem."

Five came in walking over to Six and Nine looking at this mysterious object. "Nine I thought I told you that you don't always need to rip a leg off of X. We been through this a million times!" Five looked over to see a Pencil lying down. "What's this?" Five asked. "Well when me and Six where arguing about who gets the last pizza slice a door appeared out of nowhere, then this object took one step and immediately fell asleep."

Five leaned in closer to look at this mysterious object. "Do yall remember when Four was a big fan of that show and they hosted a season?" Six and Nine nodded. "Well I watched an old episode only because Four forced me too and I think that object is part of bfdi." The three numbers looked closer at Pencil.
Nine got an idea. "Wait I have an idea! Since we all don't really want Four to get in our business. Since the object is unconscious at the moment we can bury it six feet underground and we can walk it out."

Five grown in annoyance" Nine I heard way more stupid stuff than this! If we really don't want Four to know about this maybe we

could-"

"Would yall let me sleep in peace!?!?" Pencil got up. "It can talk?" Nine whispered to Five.

Pencil blinked for a moment to make sure what she was seeing. "How in the world!?"

She took a couple of steps back. "Please don't zap me! I have a life to live!" The three numbers looked confused. "We don't have powers like Four and Two." Six said. Pencil stopped. "Wait! But, I thought only Four was the only number!" Pencil mind was about to explode.

"Oh a lot of objects don't know us." Five said. "So are you guys and Four like aliens!?" Pencil started to panicked. "Or are yall secretly working for Puffball SB!?" Pencil raising an eyebrow.

The numbers looked confused. "So Nine how about the whole burying the object thing?" Five now interested in Nines idea.

"No. thoses integers don't associate with that traitor Puffball Speaker Box." Announcer said. Pencil looked down to see Announcer. "Please, please, please! Tell me if this a dream!?" Pencil shaking her head.

" Unfortunately this is not a dream. You are in the equation playground."

"The equation what now?" Pencil confused. "You don't know the equation playground!?!" Six pretending to be shock. "It's the most important area in the world! You get to learn your value and math stuff!"

"Ew I hate math!" Pencil crossing her arms. "I'm glad Four wasn't here to hear that." Five said.

"Wait I thought you ditch all of us to go to space!!" Pencil of course being shocked. "There is much I need to tell. But at I need to figure out the right time to tell everyone."

Announcer looked to see that the papers that where now in Sevens mouth. "Yum! Is this blueberry flavor!?" Eating the papers more.

"It can't be...." Pencil thinking to herself. "Is that the same number from that vision!?" Pencil couldn't think straight anymore.

"Seven! I told you to stop eating papers!" Five yelled grabbing a piece a paper from Seven mouth. Five took a look at the sheet of paper then looked at the Announcer.

Five crumbled the piece of paper littering on the ground. "I have some places to be. Fifteen called a while ago to tell me to come over to their cabin." Five walked over to a van that said "The FreeSmart Supervan" in blue text.

Pencils eyes turned into hearts. "Is ThAt ThE fReEsMaRt SuPeR van!??" Pushing everyone out of the way to hug the van. "Oh how I miss you!"

"Um it's just a van." Five rolled their eyes. "Did you just say 'just a van'! You don't know the history behind this beautiful magnificent outstanding wonderful grand super van!"

The windows rolled to show Nine and Six next to them eating snacks out of the snack box which Pencil kept for long trips. "Can we start driving?! I need to my sunglasses back." Nine said.

Five had the keys in their hand. "Well at least can you get out first. Fifteen said she wanted to meet me alone. They found something weird and just told me to come by myself." Pencil grabbed the keys out of Fives hand. "Who's says that your driving!?"

"Well I know how to drive! Unlike some numbers!" Five looking at Nine who looked embarrassed and rolled the window up. "Well at least I never crashed a van!" Pencil yelled. "At least I know where we are going!" Five grabbed the keys from Pencil.
Five and Pencil were arguing back and fourth on about who gets to drive.

"Let Pencil drive Five." Announcer said somehow being on top of the van. "Haha Announcer is on my side!" Pencil laughed in Five face. "Actually Pencil, I would rather throw myself into acid that gets rid of me than be on your side. I only said that so y'all would stop arguing about driving a stupid useless vehicle van." Five throws the keys to

Pencil who caught it.

Everyone now is in the super van. Five was in the passenger seat and Pencil was in the drivers seat. Nine was next to Six and some how The Annoucner was in the very back seat.

"Okay first you need to go straight and when you see that equation playground you take a right." Five pointed a seesaw that had a greater than symbol.

Announcer looked behind to see Seven reading the paper from his diary. Seven looked at Annoucner eyes widened. He couldn't hear what Seven said.

"I wish Match was here....." Pencil sighed. "Well Match is alive you know." Announcer said. Pencil slamming on the breaks. "Did you say she's alive!?!?" Pencil shouted. "Um, eyes on the road!" Five pointed realizing Pencil almost ran over Ten and Eight.

"Announcer you BETTER explain!" Announcer wasn't really in the mood to talk. "Well okay. Since you, Stapy, and Liy haven't seen a lot has happened."

Announcer explained everything that had happened so far. From Match and Bracelety basically coming back from the dead and how you can't really die you get sent to a different timeline or realiy Then explained about the whole how Four got possessed and Puffball, Gelatin, Firey, Golfball, Donut, Roboty, and Dora are the only ones alive.

"A lot has happened....." Pencil slowly said. "I either pass out a long time or time runs differently...." Announcer gave Pencil all the information they got. Almost all.....

Announcer knew that if they never went to earth to start BFDI who knows if the end of the universe would still be happening . Whether if it did or not they knew it was really all of there fault. He wished he knew how powerful Puffball Speaker Box would truly be. He can't keep these regrets with him for the rest of who knows how long. This Diray could had done something useful. But he needed to let go.

"Pencil there something I need to tell you." Announce knew it was the time. "Yeah what is it?" Pencil looked behind the car mirror. "You are about to hit a tree." Pencil looked to see her van smashed into a tree. "See I told you I should had drive!" Five said.

Everyone got out of the car. They are now in the forset. It wasn't like the evil forset but it felt more natural but something was off. The forset was dark which Five told Pencil the forset is normally dark and creepy which she shouldn't be worried about and told Pencil she is over reacting.

After some time of walking. All of them saw a cabin out in the woods and a red Fifteen wearing Nine sunglasses using a flamethrower to burn something.

Fifteen stopped to see who came. The small patch of grass was burned and in the middle of the burned grass was an orange speaker box.

"Firey Speaker Box!?!?" Pencil and Announcer both said at the same time.

Counting Backwards

"Um where am I!?!" Firey Speaker Box said going towards Anounncer. "Care to explain how I got here!? I been set on fire for 15 minutes and I kept telling that stupid number I'm fire proof!" Fifteen started to use the flamethrower at Firey SB again.

"Aaaaaaaaaa!" Firey SB shouted. "Um Announcer is that like your brother or something?" Nine said. "Yeah Five was right about you having stupid questions." Announcer said making Nine frown. "Well at least I question stuff." Nine trying to have an argument with Announcer due to Nine being so bored in the super van

"nuh-uh." Announcer comeback was so strong it gave Nine a pretend heart attack. "Dramatic Gasps!" Nine dramatically said.

"Can you like stop burning Firey speaker box." Pencil said to Fifteen. "Ugh fine." Setting the flamethrower on the ground. "How are you even here. I thought The Void got to you." Announcer asked Firey SB. "I don't even know either! Everything happened so fast, like not even a hour!" Firey said.

"Not even a hour?" Pencil thinking to herself. Pencil knew that it's been years since BFDI and BFDIA happened, but she knew there was something off.

"So Fifteen, you were putting that speaker box on fire until we came?" Nine asked Fifteen. "Yeah." Fifteen being straight forward with their answer.

"So Firey Speaker Box, can you explain more?" Pencil asked Firey SB.

"Oh yeah! Puffball was shrinking making everyone on top of her fall off. Then all of us where falling and Announcer you said something you where almost found in the last episode, and said something about 'it's coming towards us. So fear the unthinkable' Something like

that. Then everything went to pitch black and I was floating. And then I woke up here and saw Fifteen and had been putting me on fire for a while."

Pencil still had a memory of her falling and the others at the very end of BFDIA. But never questioned what actually happened. "So I guess everything really just vanished....." the realization hitting her.

"So Announcer how did you and Pencil get here?" Firey SB asked.
"Well that's a story for a different time. For now we need to get out of here and find a way out." Announcer said.

"And how do we find a door anyways?" Six asked.

"Guys we are literally in the middle of a forset! There is a zero chance we will somehow find a door!" Fifteen being annoyed.
"Have you ever heard of looking before????" Pencil Saying sarcastically to Fifteen face.

Without hesitation Fifteen used their flamethrower to burn Pencil with it. "AAAAAAAAAAA"

she screamed. Now her wooden body being in ashes. "Sooooo can we leave now?" Nine said. "Fifteen what was that for!? I know you don't like to socialize a lot, but this is too far!" Five yelled.

"Relax I need to show yall something else anyways." Fifteen jesters all of them to come over to a big bush. Using the flamethrower to burn the big bush away to show a big grey box saying "Hand-powered Recovery Center"

Fifteen typed Pencil in the machine cranking it till Pencil popped out all new. "Ugh what happened?" Rubbing her arm. Pencil standing to see that familiar Recovery Center. "Wait! This can't be!"

Pencil turned to Fifteen. "How did you get this!?!" Being confused.
"Well weird story, you see before I found Firey Speaker Box I was chopping some trees down and I saw this weird leaf . And that leaf didn't walk and just moved in a straight line without moving her legs. The mouth opened with scribbles and popped out the Recovery Center."

Pencil cleared her throat. "Did that 'weird leaf' was red and have big eyes and-

Evil Leafy popped up behind Pencil. "Run!" Pencil yelled. Fifteen and Pencil running while Pencil was carrying The Announcer with her having a head start. Nine started to run catching up. Six didn't really wanted to run nor wanted to be chased to death, but Five grabbed there wrist Six now carrying Firey Speaker Box.

Fifteen was ahead of everyone making sharp turns around the trees trying to get Evil Leafy mind tricked.

Pencil and Five were almost catching up with Fifteen. Nine being right behind Five muttering to themself how in the world they got themself into this situation. Six was the last one behind kept on tripping on the sticks and rocks on the ground and almost losing grip of Firey SB.

"Run faster number!" The orange speaker boxed annoyed at Six who was trying their best. Six looked behind to see Evil Leafy catching up.

Fifteen who been focused on themself looked behind to see Evil Leafy a few feet away from Six and Firey SB. Fifteen didn't really liked to be around other numbers or anyone really. On the outside they seemed like the type of number that won't help others and not care about others, but deeper down they really cared about the other numbers and like to help, but just doesn't like to be noticed.

Fifteen making sharp turn to run towards Evil Leafy. "Fifteen are you out of your mind!" Five yelled at them. Fifteen having the flamethrower attach to them clicking a button making a flame burst out.

Running towards Evil Leafy and trying to put her up in flames, but only resulting into her the scribbles appearing and taking Fifteen who tryed their best to fight back, but it was too late.

Nine looked at Pencil. "So I know this is the worst timing to bring this up, but you said something about a Leafy and an Evil Leafy in the supervan. So is like Leafy and Evil Leafy are twins or cousins?"

"Nine this is the worst time asked!" Pencil now being ahead of Nine and everyone. Nine gasps Pencil thinking it was from her response to Nine question, but it was something else.

"Fifteen is still wearing my sunglasses!" Nine ran towards Evil Leafy jumping in the scribbles. "Ugh I am the only number with common sense!" Five slapped their self in the forehead.

Six was behind of everyone. Five turned around to see Six hugging on to Firey SB trying to not to trip. "Grab my hand!" Five put his hand out. Before Six could even put their hand out Evil Leafy got to Six now.

Guilt rushed through Five. Now Six is trapped with Evil Leafy and not even sure there is a way out of all of this at this point. Five dashed up to Pencil who is now tripping on the rocks and sticks running out of breath. "We need to climb up!" Pencil shouted pointing at a tall tree. "We don't have time to climb up!" Five shouted. "Well maybe-"

Before Pencil could finished another idea, Evil Leafy now got to Five, Pencil, and The Annoucner.

Now how did Evil Leafy get here to begin with?

Better not to know

Pencil was sucked into Evil Leafy. She still remembers when she was in the Evil Forset with the other exitors.

Pencil knew that she would wake up in the recommended house where Waffle and Tune lived, but Pencil found herself in a very VERY different place.

Waking up to see herself landing face first of the bright grass and the clear blue sky. Getting up to see she wasn't injured or hurt. In the very distant she could see Firey and herself.

"Wait how did I get here!" Pencil started to freak out. "I'm tired of this!" Yelling out loud.

Firey was with Pencil or a different Pencil to be more specific. "Pencil watch this!" Firey pulling out a button facing it towards Bubble who was standing there minding her own business.

Firey pushing the button and making Bubble zap away. "Isn't that so funny!" Firey smiled.

"I need to hide!" Pencil look around frantically to find anything to hide. In the middle of the grass feild there was a single tree that was out of place.

"Thank goodness!" Pencil going behind the suspiciously placed tree that was perfect for Pencil in this dying situation.

Pencil watched everything that happened. The memories flood back to her all the good times in season one of BFDI. She could see that the eliminations were happening and it was now Spongy and other Pencil left.

"Pencil in episode 15 you were the only contestants who never got a

vote." Announcer said then showing the votes with Pencil having 259 votes which Pencil always felt it was out of place.

Pencil kinda knows why she got that many votes. Base of her memory she knew it was the last challenge a staring contest. It was her and David left . Pencil only won because David apparently is allergic to sunrises.

She stills remembers that feeling when she got 60 points for winning, but instead it made her points go down more because the score board can only hold two digit numbers now due too 'budgets cuts'

She used to think it was The Announcer just trying to get rid of her, but looking back on it now maybe it was something else. Or someone to be more exact.

Everyone was now on a unicycles trying to balance on it. Bubble and Rocky got to the end now it's just David, Firey, and Spongy. "Aw seriously!?" David said slowly and in a deep voiced going down the hill and out of nowhere started to sing!? But more like in a beeping noise.

Now thinking about it she wonder where David gone too. Not the David she's seeing right now, but the David back in Fours Classroom. Pencil being honest to herself that she forgot David back in Yoyle City. Even if she get David back what can David do? Other than saying "AW SERIOUSLY!"

Firey was the last one to be safe getting an immunity ticket.

"Would you like to see a magic trick?" Announcer said to Firey. "Don't think I don't know what your magic tricks are like! No!" Firey thinking it was a trick. "Well to bad." Announcer said making a blue journal appear. "Oh wait that's not what I meant." Making Leafy, David, Ice Cube, and Spongy apper.

"Announcer has a diary?" Pencil sat behind the tree covering her mouth. She knew Donut had one with Loser with it at the moment. Even though Announcer Diary was there for a split second base of her doing a quick glance at it.

It was something about stupid budget cuts and Announcer being homestick. "Dose that mean there are other journals out there?" Taking another peak to see that it was night time.

"How in the world is time going by quickly!?" Getting out of her hiding spot to slowly walk to Announcer. Walking slowly to see that Annoucner wasn't doing anything just standing their.

Out of nowhere Annoucner started to float a weird noise coming out. Pencil took a couple steps back. Around ten feet off the ground Announcer fell to the ground hitting the ground.

"Um, earth to Announcer!?!" Pencil waving her arm aggressively in front of The Announcer. Pencil expected, Announcer to ask her why she was out of the TLC, but no response.

Pencil kicked Annoucner at least making a small movement or a reaction at least, but it was nothing. "Ugh!" Pencil kicked the hard metal Annoucner once again.

Behind Announcer was a Diary the very same blue one Pencil saw. Pencil picked it up to see it was almost finished just a couple of pages to go. Looking at the Announcer to see him still not reacting to Pencil being here.

"One peak won't hurt...." Pencil slowly opend it to a random page number.

Friday, June 2nd, 2011

So, uh I made I weird new discovery today. Yesterday David got to be one of the new contestants which I talked about yesterday in this Diary.

But something happened today but I'm not sure if this will have any future problems. Last time I said I wanted to throw Evil Leafy in the into space. Well Evil Leafy escaped somehow. I should had used some money to buy a better lock, but money is slowly running low.

It was night time and I saw Evil Leafy out of the LOL. And that Evil

Leafy doesn't move there legs and 'walks' in one motion and doesn't move their arms.

The normal Leafy was there minding her own business then Evil Leafy 'walks' towards her and somehow just kind of merges in. Like the normal half of leafy was green while the other was red.

Leafy was shaking violently trying to get Evil Leafy out and started to talk in weird gibberish saying multiple stuff at once. After some time the normal Leafy was about to turn red then Leafy passed out back to her normal green.

I went to check the LOL to see if Evil Leafy was there and Evil Leafy is still there. I have no idea how Evil Leafy got out to begin with and I'm not sure if Evil Leafy will escape again.

Leafy has zero memory of what happened last night and that is for the greater good.

I just know that Leafy will change somehow more on the personality side or her actions.

What ever happens Leafys actions will have consequences that will effect her for the worse or the greater good. I just hope Leafy doesn't become a new problem for me to deal with.

Pencil put the diary on The Announcer flat head who was not reacting to anything. "Maybe it was better not to know...." Pencil sighed. "No wonder why Leafy was so desperate to be friends with everyone....."

Pencil trying to pick the Announcer up one more time for a reaction but still nothing. The speaker box started to shake and float Pencil still grabbing on. "Oh no oh no oh no!" Pencil freaking out looking below to see she's a couple hundred feet off the ground.

Squinting her eyes to see a door just floating. Pencil didn't have time to question the logic in her life at this point. She pushed off of Announcer to see if she could at least reach the door.

The door was a couple of feet away. What's the worst that could happen? Pencil dashed through the air reaching her arm out just to see her hand reach the door knob just in time.

Dangling off the door knob then looking below to see she was so high off the ground. Opening the door the see the same old rundown wooden house where Tune and Waffle lived and the old purple grass.

Lifting her self up and swing herself to the ground and looking below to the ground. Pencil closed the door to face the house where she lost Bracelety.

She can hear Nine and Six talking in the house.

Pencil walked up to knock on the old door.

Short Cut

Pencil knocked on the door to see Fifteen opend it to see them surprise. "Oh uh..." Fifteen didn't know how to react not making eye contact with Pencil.

"Yeah yeah i know. It's a long story." Pencil not wanting to talk knowing that this new information could either be the most valuable or the least important thing. Fifteen nodded without asking Pencil to explained and opend the door wider to let Pencil in.

Nine and Five where arguing about Five being mad at Nine for something. Firey SB and Six just talking about normal stuff but mostly about Firey SB talking about BFDIA. And Announcer just standing there.....

Pencil walked towards Announcer kicking him on the side. "What was that for?" Announcer said.
"Uh just wanted a reaction from you." Pencil faked laughing.

"Well Pencil if this was BFDI I would had thrown you in TLC even if your weren't eliminated." Announcer said to Pencil.
Pencil looked l up at the ceiling to see most of it was worn down over the years and the floor growing vines and going up the walls slowly. Way more over time the last time she been here.

Looking at the corner where Liy once was there with Stapy and Loser. She remembered Liys eyes where white. Her eyes still being wide open and Stapy and Loser trying to wake her up.

"So, how are we going to get out of here?" Five asked Pencil. "Oh I actually know how to!" Everyone turned to Pencil now all eyes are on her somehow making Pencil nervous.

"Before I explain, are any of y'all good at parkour?" Five was the only one to raised their hand. Nine hand was about to raise there hand,

but Five gave them the side eye making Nine hand go down. "Well I guess where out of luck..." Pencil sighs.

Fifteen who left came coming back in. "So uh I found a door in the back of the house." Fifteen not being excited like everyone else. "Freedom!" Firey SB yelled. "Hold it speaker box!" Pencil stopped Firey SB from leaving. "Um why are you blocking the way!?" Six asked. "So I'm something about the doors is that-"

"Pencil I already explained to the numbers about the doors." Announcer said Pencil being glad she didn't need to go on a five hour talk about the doors.

Everyone walked out to see on the side there where a small side walk on the side of the wooden house. You see the house where Tune and Waffle once lived was on a hill and mountains everywhere so they had to stay closed to the side of the house because the side walk was pretty small and thin and one wrong step could lead you to falling and since there was no recovery center here it would also lead to your death. No wonder why Waffle and Tune didn't want to be here anymore.

All of them walked in a straight line Fifteen leading the way. Pencil hold Announcer and Five being behind her, Six and Nine both of them talking, and Six holding Firey SB.

"Hey Announcer." Pencil said to him, but Announcer doesn't respond back making Pencil roll her eyes. "Do you have any past experience with Evil Leafy like back in season one?"

Pencil could feel that Announcer shaking violently and is trying to pull away from Pencil holding them. "Don't ask me that ever again." Announcer trying to break away from Pencil.

"Pencil just asked a question! Why are you being so aggressive?" Five came backing Pencil up.

"I have no idea what you are talking about Evil Leafy." Announcer lied of course. Pencil got an idea in her mind to get him to talk. Pencil putting her arms out to the edge of the hill making Announcer stopped trying to get out.

"Don't do this." Announcer dry voice said. "If you don't explain in the next Five seconds. I'll let go and YOU can not see the light of day again!"
"Pencil maybe you should just-"

"Five this is none of your business!" Pencil snapped at Five and went back to focus on The Announcer who's rectangular body now started to shake violently again. "**Now get talking.**"

Everyone was startle by Pencil voice change all of a sudden even Fifteen was too. Pencil blinked again to see herself having her arms extended holding The Announcer to the edge of the hill.

"What h-happened?...." Pencil sounded confused a lost in thought. Pencil put her arms not extend anymore. "What happened to your voice!?" Nine being scared. "Did someone possess you?" Six asked making it a joke.

"Yes....." Pencil eyes widen not realizing she said yes. Pencil looked up to see Fiftene all ready at the end making a sharp turn. To the very end of the house. Pencil didn't actually knew that the wooden house is this long and they still have a while to walk.

Pencil and the other numbers walked silently not making a word. "What do you want to know about Evil Leafy?" The Announcer breaking the silence.

"Well.....Where I went missing for a while, I guess I was stuck in the past. I saw you with your diary and I read one page about Evil Leafy taking over normal Leafy and then-"

"Pencil I don't know how Evil Lefay did that. Two thing I can confirm that Evil Leafy is a recommended character that I don't ever want to see again that and who ever recommended Evil Leafy knew what they where doing. And mostly likely was The Void doing this."

"Wait you know The Void." Pencil stopped in her tracks. "More walking! less talking!" Five being annoyed that Pencil was walking slowly. "Actually more talking please! This drama is so good! I wish I had popcorn for this!" Nine said. " Signed me up too!" Firey SB agreeing with Nine.

Walking some more Announcer got to explain about Evil Leafy. "So let me get this straight, you felt Evil Leafy didn't belong that Evil Leafy is part of some big deal with The Void. Evil Leafy merged with normal Leafy, but Evil Leafy is still here?" Pencil words were twisting saying Leafy and Evil Leafy over and over again.

"Yeah that sums it up." Announcer said wanting to end the conversation. Six looked at Firey SB still holding him. "Wait Pencil I remember you said something about you and the exitors being in the Evil Forset with Evil Leafy or something like that. So dose that Evil Leafy went threw the door?"

Pencil stopped to look at Six. "Uh..." she couldn't remember if something shut the door. "Well, base off my memory I remember Match was the last one to get through the door back in Yoyle City and I know for sure she shut the door behind her."

Nine got an idea in their head. "Nine don't say any stupid." Five told Nine. "So Pencil you know how Evil Leafy moves in a motion and doesn't move her legs almost like teleporting." Nine said.

"And your point is?" Pencil being irritated. "So what if Evil Leafy can teleport to different timelines and alternate universe?" Five was about to tell Nine about how stupid that question was, but then realized Nine had a point.

"That's actually a good question for once." Five smiled a little bit. Five didn't show any sarcasm and actually agreed to Nines theory. "Wait you don't think it's stupid?" Nine said.

"Well I seen way more stupid stuff from you before." Five jokingly said with a small laugh.

Finally what seemed like forever Pencil, Announcer, Nine, Five, Six , and Firey SB made it too the end of the million long wooden house.

"Well took y'all long enough!?" Fifteen leaning on the house. "Next to Fifteen was the same old White door but this time it was upside down. Pencil grabbed the door knob which the door knob was on the left side instead of the right side.

Opening the door to see the a field of dry grass and, some hills and somone familiar.....

"OMG! IS THAT DAVID AND STAPY!?!?" In the far far FAR distance Pencil could see Stapy and David. Pencil dropping Announcer on the ground and pushed everyone out of the way being the first one out. Announcer, Firey SB, Five, and Six walk through the door unlike Pencil running.

"Hey Nine...." Fifteen said before Nine step a foot threw the door. Without hesitation Fifteen took the sunglasses off the give them to Nine. "Wait are you serious!?" Nine being shock looking at Fifteen who was almost about to smile and force themself not too.
Nine put the glasses on themselves and start to smile finally happy to wear their sunglasses once again. Nine hugged Fifteen which came out of nowhere. Fifteen being surprised by this.

"This means a lot to me!" Nine almost looked like they were about to cry and then Fifteen lightly shoved them away, trying not to be aggressive. "Well your sunglasses didn't really fit me well and didn't really match my vibe." Fiftene crossed their arms.

Nine was about to take a step through the door then to look at Fifteen one last time. "Are you coming?" Nine asked. "Well....." Fifteen sighed.

"I think a found a new home." Nine smiled being happy that Fifteen was about to smile, but Fifteen still forced themselves not too smile.

"I'm going to miss you a lot. Even though you punched me in the face I was never mad at you. And don't worry I'll tell the others you're staying here!" Nine shut the door a tear dropped from Nine faced.

Once Nine shut the door from the top of the door it faded slowly to dust. Fifteen in the first time in forever smiled. Not because they where happy that Nine and the others left because they where happy that they got threw the door wishing the best of looking of Pencil and the others finding who ever it was.

Fifteen took a couple of steps back to look at the wooden house. "I guess I can remodel this old house. And I have all the time in world,

so I don't need to rush at all." Fifteen walking inside to get a look on what's inside in this new house.

Just a bit crazy

Being with your friends once again can get you off task a lot. Everyone was talking about stuff other than the universe blowing up sooner or later trying to get their minds off for a while.
And was taking a break and sitting down to listen to Pin talk about TPOT and what it was liked on it.

"I can't believe there are other numbers!" Golfball getting up. "And that's what I thought too Golfball." Pin said. "It feels so weird that there are other weird aliens like Four." Firey Jr said.

"And I can't believe I lost my arms!" Donut annoyed that Pin told him that in TPOT 8 where he lost his arms by eating a gumball from YellowFace.

"Was I just that stupid Pin!?" Donut not understanding why the other Donut would do that. "I can't believe I was on the same team with Coiny and Coiny wanted the team named to be Woah bunch!?"

"Yeah that sums it up." Pin being tired from talking.

Firey got up from sitting. "I can't believe I'm the one I have to say this, but we need to start thinking about how to defeat The Void."

"Oh you're right!" Donut smiled at Firey. "This is my fault for asking Pin a million questions about TPOT." Donut apologizing. "No need to apologize. I'm glad to answer any questions even if it means answering all of your very specific detailed questions that took a hour to answer all of them." Pin smiled like it was nothing, but felt annoyed a little.

"Okay back to what we were talking about." Golfball about looked around to see someone was missing. "Where's Announcer?" Golfball asked Donut. "Oh uhhh The Announcer had to leave for something, but didn't say why though."

"Ugh, The Announcemer is always leaving with unannounced plans just like BFDI 25!" Golfball stomped her foot.

"Well where ever Announcer went better be off getting us some help, at least you still have your diary Donut." Loser said looking at Donut seeing him shake well. "Well about that Diary Loser..... I might have 'accidentally' lost it.."

Everyone turned around to Donut. "You what?!"
Everyone said.

Donut needed to come up with a lie. Of course classic Donut didn't want to tell the truth. Announcer was right about him. "Donut do the same with your diary. I let go of my past and regrets now it's your turn." The line repeating in Donuts mind.
"Announcer stole it!" Everyone turned around.

"I'm not even surprised at this point." Golfball blankley said.

Donut looked at the endless hallway. Announcer being in one of the doors where ever they are."Why did I lied!? Now everyone's going to hate Announcer!" Donuts mind panicking.
"Guys I have an idea!" Donut blurted it outloud.

Donut turned to Profily who was talking with 8-ball and Firey Jr.
"Hey Profily! Can I ask you something?" Donut said then Profily turned around. "Sure, and may I ask what you wanted to talk about?"

"Well, Profily do you remember you told me you lost The Archie book and I yelled at you for a good five minutes how you should be more focused on what you are doing and stuff?" Profily nodded.

"Yeah I remember that." Profily laughed nervously thinking that Donut would yell at them again. "So that book can maybe help us how to defect The Void."

"Donut the book is lost." Profily sighs. Donut thought about Profily comment. "Well maybe through the doors their could be a Yoyle City where the book is still there and maybe my diary too!"

"Donut..." Firey slowly said. "Do you see this infinitely white hallway of doors?" Firey pointing at the endless hallway and Sounding fake

nice. "Uh yeah?" Donut shrugged. "WHAT ARE THE ODD OF US FINDING YOYLE LAND!?!" Firey yelled. "Sorry I didn't need to yell....." Firey being tired, Leafy gently grabbed Firey arm. Gesturing Firey to take a deep breath.

Gelatin going to the left side of the hallway to opend the door to show a bunch of big David's standing their where Puffball once flew off once in BFDIA then closing the door to show space and an empty space ship floating and then closing the door. "Donut maybe Firey is right..." Golfball walked over to Donut.

"I might have an idea!" Donut walking over to the same white door where Gelatin was. Donut putting his right hand on the silver door handle and closing his eyes. "Okay focus...." Donut slowly whispered to himself. "What I am doing right now is making look stupid in front of everyone, but this might work...."

Everyone is sightly watching Donut seeing what he will do. "Is Donut okay?" Firey whispered to Leafy. "Just trust Donut." Leafy whispering back to Firey.

After a minute for something to happen, Firey Jr got up and walked over to Donut trying to pushed him. "Haha you looked weird!" Firey Jr laughing, waiting for a response back. "Um earth to Donut!?" Firey Jr jumping up and down even though Donut wouldn't see him. Golfball walked to the right side to see what is up.

Golfball face went from 'Donut please stop being crazy and talking nonsense for five minutes already' to 'Donut please tell me you are okay'

"Everything okay?" Pin asked. "Is Donut dead?" Flower asked. Everyone looked at her. "I'm not joking!" 8-ball leaned closer to Puffball. "Do we have to plan another funeral?" 8-ball asked Puffball. "I think so, but I call dips with picking out the music." Puffball said. "Wait is that a joke?" Lego Brick asked. "No." Both of 8-ball and Puffball said then both of them looked at each other and laughed. "I wished we hanged out more before I was eliminated." 8-ball cracked a smiled which felt weird to Lego Brick. "Yeah your dryed humor makes me laugh for some reason!" Puffball laughed. "My humor will always be dead no matter what. Just like heart which I don't have

one." 8-ball quietly laughed to themselves.

"Why are Donut eyes white?" Golfball backed away. Loser moved to take a peak and his eyes widen. "Those eyes are just liked Liy...." Muttering to himself. Loser took a step back almost tripping making Pin catch him.

"How is that even possible? I thought it was just a Liy thing?" Loser started to shake. The memories back in the house where Liy was paralyzed on the ground.

Donut body jolted. "I think it worked!" Donut making everyone jumped. Donut without hesitation opend the door handled to show Yoyle City.

The other side of the door showed purple grass and in the distance some tall grey buildings and a big hill. "No it can't be...." Match said.

Donut walked to the other side. "What are y'all waiting for!?"

BoomBox

Everyone got through the door. "Woah it's so beautiful...." Leafy said. "This is bring me memories back in BFDIA 5e!" Firey smiled "oh I remember that!" Puffball floating down. Gelatin being the last one through about to step in, but Donut stopping him. "Hold it Gelatin. We need someone to stay behind, so the door won't shut."

"Why can't you let Dora or Roboty do it?"Gelatin annoyed. "Because me and Golfball need Dora and Roboty isn't some mindless robot!"

"Dadada dada!" Dora aggressively yelled to Donut.

translate: (Donut I did NOT agree to this!")

"... .- - - ." Roboty coming to the other side.
(Same)

"Don't worry bro! Well just stay here with you!" Firey said. "Agree!" Leafy chimed in. "I'll stay here too." Lego Brick walked over.

"But I thought you wanted to be with us? We could explore the city together." Waffle coming over. Waffle wasn't mad at all just more curious. "Waffle I want to meet more objects. This is the first time in a long time I feel like I had fun going on these adventures."

Waffle sighs. Lego Brick released that maybe he could have chosen his words more carefully.

"Well, we can hang out later, but for now I just want to interact with some objects more. We can explore the city later."

"Okay I guess we can split up!" Golfball said. "So we can do what ever we want?" Match said. "Yeah basically. but-"

Before Golfball could finish her sentence Match went running down

the hill. "Shopping spreeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeee!" Yelling out loud. "Wait for meeeeeeeee!" Flower running down the purple hill. Bracelety followed to, but instead of running she rolled downhill.

"Well there off shopping I guess." Donut said crossing their arms. "Well what are going to do about the prize?" Profily holding the BFB and Loser holding the BFDI. "Well can you carry it?" Donut asked. "It's kinda heavy." Loser trying to keep his balance. "Here let me hold it." Donut grabbed both of the prizes from Profily and Loser. Donut looked at the prizes in his hands.

Donut looked over at Firey and Gelatin who both of them where goofing off like normal. "I can't believe I'm doing this..." muttering to himself. Donut walked over to Gelatin, Firey, and Leafy. "Can yall watch over this." Donut placed the two prizes on the ground. "Why you actually trust us for once?!" Firey fake being shocked.

Firey looked at Donut again to see his face actually being serious. "Yeah sure! We probably won't move much anyways." Firey shrugged.

Golfball, Donut, Dora, Roboty, Profily, and Loser went down hill to the city. Firey Jr, 8-ball, Tune, and Waffle went down hill to but not following Golfball and the others. Pin went on top of Puffball head. "Do yall want to come? We are going to explore Summit of Yoyle mountain!" Pin pointing a large metal stick in the middle of the mountain going up into the sky. "No thanks, but tell me what it was like when you get back!" Leafy said. "Sure thing!" Pin gave Leafy a thumbs up and Puffball flew away.

———————————————————————-

"Well I guess it's just us now!" Leafy turned around to Firey, Gelatin, and Lego Brick.

"I have a question about BFDIA?" Lego Brick asked. "What is it? You can ask the professionals around here!" Firey and Gelatin smiled wide.

"Well this question literally came out of nowhere in my head, but how did BFDIA started? Golfball said something about Announcer leaving y'all, so dose BFDIA involved with Announcer?"

The Firey and Leafy both looked nervously at each other. "Well

kinda...." Leafy sighed.

Lego Brick nodded knowing that both of them didn't really wanted to talk about BFDIA. Lego Brick now noticed that there were bushes everywhere and on every bush had purple berries. One part of them wanted to eat them, but forced themselves not to.

In one of the bushes there was something poking out. Walking over to that specific green bush to see a brown box with big grey eyes lifeless and a robotic mouth. "Huh, what's a radio doing out here?" Lego Brick using his legs to push the radio out.

There was dust on the radio not being touch in a long time. Leafy and Firey walked over to see what is up with Lego Brick. "Wait no way!" Leafy grabbing the radio off the ground. "This radio I been looking for ever!" Firey took a closer look.

"Leafy I think that's a boombox." Firey pointed out that the rectangular boombox has a bigger speaker than a normal radio. "Well they looked the same to me." Leafy said.

"Well it's very different Leafy. Radios are used for more audio signals and radio waves, while boomboxes are more for music and to be more carried around with."

"You're sounding like Golfball Firey." Leafy jokeing said. "Firey!" Gelatin yelled making Firey jumped. "Gelatin I thought you were holding the door!" Gelatin turned around to see that the white door disappeared. "Oh yeah uhhhhh....."

"Well I guess we are going to have to tell Golfball and Donut. What is it?" Firey waiting to hear Gelatin excuse. "Well it's actually reasonable. Well first thing I am tired of holding the door even if it's been five minutes already and the 2nd thing that the B.F.B prize is acting weird."

Gelatin is holding the B.F.B prize going to the side and pulling on it. "Um Gelatin?" Firey confused. "It started to glow! I was almost there!"

After some more struggling and motivation from Leafy Gelatin finally got it opened. The prize started to glow white and started to float.

Turning the prize into a big screen.

"Hey Eraser, Eraser!" Pen was running on the screen then tripping over Rocky. "No way! It's BFB 1!!" Leafy, Gelatin, and Firey said all at the same time and being amazed. The video kept playing of BFB 1. "I wished I knew the prize would actually be this!" Leafy seeing herself on screen forming team BEEP. "Why did I sound so weird back then?" Gelatin analyzing his voice back then.

Gelatin clicking on a fast forward button and stopping at random stuff "it's all of our little moments thought the season!" Then clicking fast forward more till it was Gelatin on screen which in the background the grass was burnt.

"Wait that's me!" The Gelatin on the screen started to beat box. Gelatin started to rewind it repeating the beat box. "I wished we can just watch all of this!" Leafy sat on the ground.

"Yeah, this was from Flowers timeline if BFB continue and Four didn't get possessed." Firey said sitting on the ground next to Leafy. Gelatin clicking the fast forward button more until till it was on screen Firey and Leafy. "Wait that's us!" Leafy pointed.

On the screen showed Leafy mad. "Your story is a lie! I was there! I came back to the Have Nots to check in on what you guys were up to." Leafy on the screen was very clear mad at Firey with Firey crossing his arms. "Why am I so mad?" Leafy wondering to herself.

As the scene played out more it felt more and more connected. "Don't tell me you stole the diary is that why you lied?!" Leafy on the screen pointed to Firey still crossing his arms.

The scene played out more and more Firey and Leafy felt like they had this conversation back in the hallway when Leafy found out about Firey putting the diary in the jaw breaker.

After the Leafy and Firey argument on screen the real Firey and Leafy both looked at each other.

"That was so familiar to our argument we had..." Leafy being paranoid. This wasn't the time for her to think about the past. Gelatin

dubble tapped the screen/BFB prize making it back to normal.

"If we didn't need this to save the universe I would had buried this deep down." Firey mutter to themselves.

"Hey, where's Lego Brick?" Leafy now realizing that they haven't seen him in a while.

"I think there behind that bush." Firey pointed to one of the bushes that didn't have any Yoyleberrys on it for some reason.

Gelatin, Firey, and Leafy walking behind the bush to see Lego Brick not red anymore, but grey and shining a little bit with the BoomBox next to him. There was a grey switch next to the side of the boombox which Lego Brick was turning on and off with there foot making the eyes open and closed.

"Oh what are you doing?" Leafy asked. "Oh I'm trying to get this boombox to work." Lego Brick using to switch. "Where did the Yoyleberrrys go?"
Firey questioning Lego Brick. "Oh I ate them all. These berrys are actual really good."

"Sooo about the berries..." Leafy slowly said.
"Those are called Yoyleberries and when you eat them you turn into metal sorta and you lose your color too..."

"WHAT!" Lego Brick immediately jumped up.

"Calm down Brick it's not a big deal really." Gelatin patted Lego Brick on top. "There isn't a cure and-"

"AM I GOING TO DIE!?!" He started to freak out more and more.
Leafy coming to comfort Lego Brick. "You aren't going to die. There are other ways. Am I right Firey and Gelatin?" Leafy could tell Gelatin and Firey don't know any other ways of getting rid of the metal.

Leafy turned back to Lego Brick. "On 2nd thought you aren't going to die, but I don't think we can get rid of the metal, but I know one way." Lego Brick got curious. "Which is?" Leafy knew the only way to cure this is which is death.

In the far far (not far) distance is a big grey metal box that said in white letters 'Hand-powers Recovery Center'. On the other outside of the metal box was a weird strong blue.

"No way!" Firey rushing over to it. "I would never thought I would see this again!" Gelatin, Leafy, and Lego Brick came over. "I wonder who we should recover first?" Firey asked them. "Yeah, this is the greatest thing to happen! We can finally recover everyone from the Four incident!" Gelatin said.

"Hmmm well who should we recovered first?" Firey repeating the same question again outloud.

"Well maybe Pencil since Match miss her so much?" Lego Brick suggested. "Well we don't know if Pencil is dead or not." Leafy replied back.

"Wait I know who we should bring back!" Gelatin typing out ' tennis ball' but then the small screen saying 'unknown error' in red font flashing. "That's weird?" Gelatin kicking the metal box in frustration.

"Why do you want to recover Tennis Ball? I thought TB is bossy bot like Golfball?" Firey question which felt unusual. "Look the truth is I could tell Golfball really miss TennisBall." Gelatin tugged on his own arm.
"Who do y'all miss the most?" Firey asked everyone.

"Well I really miss fries." Gelatin said. "Why fires?"
Firey asked. "Well I really miss eating his fries."

"Well I miss Coiny." Firey said. "You judge me for missing Firey, but you miss Coiny!?" Gelatin of course is confused. "Well I miss back in the days where me and Coiny always slap eachother when we disagree."

"Well who I am going to miss is going to sound stupid." Leafy muttered to herself. "Look it's not stupid to miss somone if you have beef like me and Coiny!" Firey pointed to himself. "Well I just really miss Liy, Stapy, and Pencil. Mostly Liy because she's really in danger."

Gelatin could tell Leafy was going to shed a tear. Leafy cares about everyone and even when she sometimes can't show it. Gelatin walked over to her."Gotta be honest Leafy I understand you missing the three." Leafy smiled.

Lego Brick who was missing came over moving the boombox with his foot on the ground. "Guys! I got this boombox to work!" He sounded excited and happy he finally did something for once. Lego Brick with his foot turn the switch on and off five times then jumped on top of it two times and the boombox started to play music.
"Ooo I love this song!" Leafy started to dance.

"What is that song?" Gelatin asked. "I think it's called 'New Friendly' or something like that." Firey shrugged. "I remember me, Waffle, and Tune used to listen to this all the time!" Lego Brick jumping to the beat.

Out of nowhere the boombox started to glitch. The BoomBox 'eyes' started to rotate in circles in different directions. "Has this ever happened to you? You want to find out where Leafy is- but you don't know where Leafy is?"

"Turn that off!" Leafy started to panic now she's remembering the BoomBox. Lego Brick turning on and off the side switch. "It's not turning off!" Lego Brick panicked too.

"Well do we have the solution for you. Buy our new Leafy Detector as soon as possible! 'Why might I ever want to do that?' Here's why-"

The BoomBox started to shake violently. Leafy picked the BoomBox up and started to shake with it. "hOw Do I gEt iT tO sToP sHaKiNg!?!" Without hesitation Leafy slammed the Boombox to the ground. "Awwwww" Lego Brick sad because the BoomBox was now ruined. "I'm sorry I didn't know what to do I-"

"Leafy it's fine we can get Golfball to fix it!" Firey said. Gelatin picked up the broken BoomBox which the switch came off and the front side came off, but not too much damaged.

"Fear not y'all! I'll save the day!" Gelatin followed the way were Golfball and the others went.

"Ooooooo Bossy Bot we neeed you!!!!!!" Gelatin yelled running down the purple hill then tripping over a rock, but getting back up and running to the city.

Translator

Golfball, Donut, Dora, Roboty, Loser and Profily going down the hill into the city. "This is so cool!" Profily being amazed by the city. "Guys look I think that's the Yoyle Needy tower! One of the most famous!" Profily pointed to the tallest building which was shape was a needle. "How did you know that?" Golfball asked.
"You know I'm on of the first BFDI fans. So, I know everything!"

"I through we past The Yoyle Needy tower the fourth time?" Donut asked. "Wait! Have we been walking in circles this whole time?" Loser looking at Golfball. While walking around the city since none of them really been to Yoyle city Golfball kinda knew the area same with Loser.

"Golfball be honest, do you know where we are going?" Donut calmly asked Golfball. She could tell Donut was trying to hide is anger in his voice, but his face was very clear mad. "I kinda guessed....." Golfball admitted. "I wished you told me you didn't know where we were going!"

"Since where you the boss around here!?" Golfball snapped. "Golfball I'm not being bossy! I'm just not trying to get lost in this city!" Donut voiced calmed down. Loser looked to see a trash can filled with stuff "Guys I'm going to look in that trash can in the corner. I see something shiny!" Loser pointed and running off and no one didn't notice.

In the distance Gelatin is running over to them holding a boombox in his arm. "Oooooo golfball!!!!!!" Gelatin running over.

"Oh uh what do you want blob boy?" Golfball rolling her eyes. "I need you to fix this?" Gelatin showing Golfball the broken Boombox. "You want me to fix a radio?"

"No it's a boomboxes! I need you to fix this so I can get back to

listening to music with Firey and Leafy and Brick!" Golfball examine the broken Boombox the switch came off and the front of it too. "Wait I have an idea!" Golfball smiled wide.

"Are you going to build a time machine!" Gelatin smiled. "What no! I'm going to build a translator so I can understand Dora." Gelatin faced went to a frowned.

Donut came over to look at broken boombox. Taking it from Gelatin.

"Gelatin this is a really good find? Where did you find-"

Donut blinked a couple of times to make sure what he was seeing was right. "Gelatin weren't you the one that was holding the door?"

"Yeah I" before Gelatin could tell his excuse why he left Donut anger was bowling. "You idiot! Now we are stranded in this abandoned city! Let me guess you wanted to talk to your best friend Firey didn't you!?!?"

"Yeah I did want to talk to Firey too, but something about the BFB prize that it can-"

"Gelatin I don't want to hear another word out of you!!" Profily took the broken boombox from Donut arm because he was about to drop it.

"Gelatin you know what! Announcer was right about throwing you in the TLC! And I wished everyone was in there too!!!" Everyone looked at Donut. Golfball was the first the speak out.

"Donut I know we are all stress this doesn't give you the right to yell at Gelatin. And maybe Gelatin is right we could find a different way out other than using the doors which keep us getting nowhere." Golfball voice was weirdly calm.

Donut look to see Gelatin walked away. Donut catching up to Gelatin which Gelatin eyes were wide open in shock. "Look buddy, I didn't mean what I said earlier I-"

Gelatin kept walking away from Donut. "Gelatin I didn't mean what I said, I'm in the wrong. It was my fault for yelling at you. I understand

you're angry at me."

He stopped looking and turned around to Donut who Donut was rubbing his own arm in stress. "I'm sorry if I keep screwing up everything I touch. And you're not the only one that is annoyed with The Void taking everything away from us. I was going to tell you that I made a discovery that the BFB prize can play back footage from the past and how I was going to tell you!"

Gelatin turned around, but turned to Donut one last time. "I accept your apology. That still doesn't mean I'm annoyed at you." Then Gelatin leaving to go back to his other friends.

Donut stood there realizing what just happened. He didn't relize what came out of his mouth Donut turned around to see Golfball and Profily eyes not making eye contact. Loser got distracted and was looking in trashcan. Dora and Roboty just stood there.

".- . - - -.- .- - .- .-. -.." Roboty turned to Dora

(Awkward)

"Da"

(Agree)

Donut sighed softly and looked to his left to see a purple building that said 'Science Museum' on top with an unknown language. "I'll be right back." Donut walking in the building. "Hey guys what did I miss?" Loser coming back smiling holding a box.

"What in that box?" Profily asked. Loser open it to show headphones that were grey with red triangles on the side. "No way is that The Revolutionary Headphones that play a wonderful Noise!!!" Profily said. Loser looking confused.

"I meant it's from Yellow Face ware house?" Golfball eyes widen. "Wait we could used these headphones for the translator!"

"How would that work?" Profily questioned Golfball. "Well since Dora knows what we are saying, but we don't know what she is saying if we could find a microphone so Dora can speak in it and connect it to

the boombox making a radio wave that connects to theses headphones we could possibly understand her."

"Good idea bozo!" Loser said running down to the trashcan to look for a microphone. "Well wouldn't that take a lot of power?" Profily question.
Golfball looked up to see Yoyle Needy tower. "And I just know where to get that power." Loser came back quickly, having a microphone and some duct tape. "This is perfect!" Golfball smiled. "Almost too perfect..."

Loser looked over at the Science Museum seeing that Roboty was inside waiting at the stairs looked like Donut went upstairs. Loser turned to Golfball and Profily "Guys I'll be right back. I'm going to see if Donut is okay." Loser walking into the Science museum and then walking up stairs.

Dora, Golfball, and Profily went up the stairs which was taking forever. The stairs in the tall building were in a spiral. Some windows where on the side of the around wall, but overall claustrophobic. "At least Gelatin isn't here right now. He would had push me off. Like in BFDIA 2" Golfball said being in front of Profily and Dora leading the way upstairs. "Thanks for carrying all of this Profily it means a lot to me."

"Glad to help a friend!" Profily smiled. A minute past of silence. Dora was already at the top since she is fast. "Can I ask you something Golfball?" Profily asked. "What is it?" Golfball questioned.

Profily stopped walking up the steps and turned around. "Do you wonder why Liy is the center of everything in this?" Golfball shook her head. " I hate to say this, but I don't really know." Golfball admitted. Both of them kept walking up the stairs in silence for another minute.

"Did you and the other 20 contestants just appear out of nowhere?" Golfball almost tripped when Profily questioned. "Profily to look at your question we need to take a couple of steps back."

Profily then literally took a couple of stairs back.

"No I didn't mean literally! I meant before I answered you question I need to explain you the beginning of the universe. The universe begins with nothing or you can called it **The Void** then a big explosion then-"

"Golfball just answered my question! Do you think that The Void created us to have a soul purpose in this world!" Golfball could tell Profily was just curious. Everyone knows Golfball for being the smart one, but in this situation so far she doesn't feel smart or anything.

"Well everything is made of atoms!" Not giving a real answer. Both of them kept walking. After a while (30 seconds later) they made it to the top.

The first thing Golfball saw was there is a table in white cloth which had different color of gumdrops on it. There was a small stood which there was a camera on it. Golfball was also surprise that it was this tall. Looking below to see all of the buildings. Golfball saw the summit the metal pole going into the sky and the bridges going over the rivers. Now Golfball wondered why everyone abandoned this city which had everything to offer.

"Woah it's so beautiful!" Golfball looking below to see an empty square cage just hanging there. "Why is there an empty cage?" Profily putting the stuff down to look at the thick chain that was tied to the metal stick that was around the Yoyle Needy.

Profily started to pull on the chain."This Chain feels durable! What if-"

Before Profily could finish their sentence the chain snapped in half making the cage fall to the ground hitting the ground. "So who's going to tell Donut?" Profily slowy asked. "Dibs not!" Both of Profily and Golfball said at the same time. Both of them turned to Dora who hasn't said anything.

"I'm getting distracted!" Golfball went over to the table hopping on top of the table. With the help of Profily they duct tape the boombox back together.

"I don't see a plug to put in the headphones or for the microphone?"

Golfball looking at the bottom.

"Well let's just duct tape of the end of the headphones and microphone together!" Profily stupidly suggested. "Or think logically!" While Profily got some tape out and made a relization with this boombox.

"Something about it feels off." Profily opening the boombox up to see wires everywhere. "Well who ever made this sucks at making boomboxes." Golfball muttered. Golfball showed Profily where to tapped which areas. Profily Taped the half of the plug cord microphone then closed it then tapped the headphone plug cord to the outside on the top right near the switch. Then removing some wires and switching them around. "Well this better be worth it." Golfball said.

Golfball was about to say something about to Profily then seeing that Profily ate all the gumdrops. "Do you not know how old those could be!?"Profily ate the last one. "They didn't look old?" Profily shrugged.

Profily body started to jump up and down. "Do you get hyper when you eat sugar?..." Golfball realized but it was too late. Profily was jumping over the place literary. Profily from having too many gumdrops was going crazy.

"Watch me do a million flips!!!!!" Profily yelled under one breath then did a bunch a flips which Profily was doing it backwards. Golfball saw that Profily was getting closed to the edge. "Watch out for the-"

But it was too late. "I'm flying!!!!!" Profily wasn't fly but falling. "I'm okay!!!!!!!!!" Profily yelled down below.
"Im glad that I don't need to come to their funeral."

Golfball went back to the table where Dora was silent the whole time. Golfball hopped onto the table then shoved the microphone to Dora. "Okay Dora you will talk in this." Golfball trying to put on the headphones. "Sometimes I wished I had arms."

Golfball with her foot flick the switch on and off a couple of times. "Okay Dora try and say something."

"Golfball this little invention of yours won't work. Your mind is full right now with the current events that's happening and-"

"OMG IT WORK!!!!!" Golfball jumped up and down. Wearing the headphones Dora voice sounded Robotic, but squeaky. But it was still hard to hear. "This is the best thing to happen! That's means-"

"Golfball focused! There isn't a lot of time! The universe is at risk right now! We are the only one standing in this cruel universe of lies and corruption. And -"

"Dora focused! I feel like Donut and me know something about you. Like you know something that we don't." Golfball relize that she worded that terribly. "So you're basically saying you want some answers out of me?"

"Yes." Golfball replied. "Well, Golfball for starters you and everyone are so focused on trying to find a weakness in The Void that you don't realize the answer is three contestants that went to three doors all leading to different areas."

"Liy, Stapy, and Pencil!" Golfball muttered outloud. "Why those three? I can understand Liy, but why Pencil and Stapy too?" Golfball waited for a response. Golfball can't stand silence. She the one always speaking up.

"Is David your brother?" That made Dora eye brows went furrowed. "Did you just say BROTHER!?! Well first of all David is my cousin get that right! We are Davidians. Me and David are from the same universe. There are some Davidians that are like us, but different appearance. All I know that there is one with named Purple Girl with Wind Hair and Angry eyes."

"Wait there are other people like y'all!?!" Golfball mind was already exploded multiple times by now due to all twist and turns. "Dose that mean there are other versions of me? Dose David know?"

"Well the answer your first question I don't really know. I know about the other versions of me not knowing about the universe dying. Your 2nd question David probably knows, but I am not sure"

"My theory of the Multiverse is kinda right. But how did you knew?" Dora was silent for a moment. "Well your eyes hasn't open yet. You can either get it or learn from it."

"My eyes are open now!" Golfba leaning in closer making Dora taking a couple of steps back. "Not literally you dum dum head! I meant you haven't seen the truth!" Golfball could tell Dora didn't want to talk anymore.

"How did you do it!? I need to know!" Even though Dora has limited movement and facial expressions she on the verge of throwing herself down the stairs. "I remember everything. I remember being in early BFDI not getting in season one. When The exitors tried to escaped the FIRST time when Liy opened the door. I knew the end would happen. I didn't knew what will happen. Everything reset and I knew that this would happen." Dora walked away going to the edge of the building looking down at the Science Museum.

"Even though you can't understand me right now because you aren't wearing the headphones. Maybe you can learn from Donut or that other versions of you called 'Bozo'"

"Dora all I hear from you is "dadadadadada" from you." Dora jumped of the million tall building landing on the ground not being dead and no injuries. Walking into the Science Museum.

"Well I'm taking the stairs." Golfball walking to the stairs.

Into the David-Verse

Stapy didn't want to leave Liy and Pencil. He didn't know where the others went. All he knows that this could be the last time seeing them.

Hopping through the door to see he was in some sort of dry land but almost a deserted place. Stapy could tell that there was somone there, but looked like someone familiar.

"David!!!!!" Stapy seeing a figure representing David. Stapy hopping over to him. "Bro you won't believe what happened!" Stapy was about to explain everything that happened since Pencil accidentally left David behind back at the city.

'David' turned around turns out that it wasn't David. This stick figure looked like David, but normally David head had that line thing on top of his going to the left. This other 'David' had it on the right. (It's Johnson)

Johnson eyes brows went up not knowing who this mysterious guy is. "Um your not David?" Stapy said.

Stapy turned around to see another David looked like, but with brown hair and a spray can on top of their head. A another David look-alike came running towards David but this one had a blue helmet on.

Football player using his helement to make Stapy go back a few feet. "What was that for dude!?" Stapy getting annoyed. Two more David's came. One was wearing a yellows dress with light brown hair and the other one was just David but shorter.

"Okay this is just getting to weird." Stapy wanting to run at this point.

"Stapy!!!!!" It didn't came any from the David's but a speaker box that

was hot pink.

"Another speaker box?" Stapy said out loud. "You don't know who I am!?!" Flower SB said. "I wasn't there for season one." Stapy said.

"I guess you're living under a rock! I'm Flower Speaker box. The best host ever!"

"Yeah right!" Stapy rolling his eyes. "Did you just say yeah right!?! No one will EVER disrespect me!" Flower SB voice getting more annoying.
"Your voice is giving me a headache!" Stapy yelled

"Well, your attitude is giving me flash backs from BFDI 22! You remind of that stupid Firey SB!"

"Firey has his own speaker box?" Stapy thought. How did Flower Speaker Box knew his own name?? At this point everyone has their own secret speaker boxes. "Grrrrrr! David's! Get this ugly Stapy out of here!" Flower SB commanded the stick figures.

David with no body just legs with a green head and circles on his eyes hopped over to Stapy and then split themselves into 8 mini versions of themselves. "Frog get Stapy!" Flowe SB yelled while Stapy hopped away.

The mini frogs start to hop over to Stapy, but when Stapy throught we was far away David head, but their body is a worm stretching it making Stapy trip. "Ugh not again!" Stapy using all his arm muscles to get himself up.

Stapy turned around to see that now the mini frogs where now purple and holding laser guns.

Stapy trying to dodged the lasers coming at every where. A couple hitting him making Stapy unconscious. Waking up to himself in the same area. "David is that you?" Stapy seeing David looking at him. "Wait how do I know it's the real David?"

"Aw, seriously?!" David said. "Now that's my David!" Stapy smiled. "I'm glad to see you! Sorry if we accidentally left you behind and yeah." Stapy knew it wasn't his fault, but more Pencils fault instead.

"Seriously!?" David said. "Yeah, Seriously!" Stapy chuckled. Stapy turned to his right that in the distance was a door standing there. At first Stapy throught it was the door that he came from, but the door started to open.

Pencil started to run towards them. "Pencil is that you!?!" Stapy being shock happy. "I thought I would never see you again?!?" Pencil said.

Behind Pencil was some new faces. Well first their where two speaker boxes one was The Announcer and the other one orange. And three numbers which made Stapy freak out. "Is that your other friend you were talking about?" The purple Five asked Pencil. "Yeah, this is Stapy"

"Well nice to meet you!" The blue six said. Nine was catching up. "What did I miss?" Nine adjusted their sunglasses. "Wait did we leave Fifteen behind!?!" Five started to panic.

"Fifteen said they wanted to stay behind." Nine sadly said. "On the bright side I got my sunglasses back!" Nine flexing.

"Who's Fifteen?....." Stapy being confused. "And is that the Announcer everyone is talking about?"

"Yeha the one and only." Announcer said. "And me right!" Firey SB chimed in. Pencil looked to see David standing there like normal. "David I'm sorry if I left you behind back at Yoyle City. I was so focused on myself rather than others.."

"Aw seriously!?" David said. "Yeah I'm seriously!" Pencil laughed. Stapy look at Firey SB. "Who are you?" Stapy asked. "Well I'm the one and only Firey Speaker Box!" Firey SB proudly said.

"Dose everyone now have their own personal speaker box?!?" Stapy yelled. "I guess so?" Pencil kinda agreed. "Anyways Stapy what happened with you?" Pencil asked.

"Well when I went though that door I ended up in this deserted area. And their where like these other David's with different looks! And then this Speaker Box wanted me capture and David saved me!"

Firey SB hopped over to Stapy. "Did this Speaker box happened to be

hot pink and with annoying voice by any chance?"

"Actually yes! I think her name was Flower SB or something like that?" Stapy shrugged. Flower Speaker Box popped out of nowhere. "Ugh your back!" Flower SB said. "I didn't remember you were that ugly!" Firey SB said.

Pencil got between Firey SB and Flower SB. "Guys settle down! We don't have time to fight!" Pencil voice trying to not sound aggressive.

"Wait how did you get here." Announcer asked Flower SB. "Why do you care so much! I was left to rot!"

"Flower Speaker Box just tell us your tragic backstory already." Pencil crossing her arms.

"Well it all started on a sunny day when I was hosting and then-"

"We were BOTH hosting!" Firey SB interrupt Flower SB. "Back to what I was saying for this ugly, weird, monster, freak, rat moron, idot, loser, abomination, hideous, evil-"

"Okay I get it you hate me!" Firey SB yelled.

"Back to what I was saying. Me and Firey SB were on top of the TLC. Firey Speaker box was being soooo annoying like usually Flower wanted him gone. So she threw a bowling ball at him but it hit me instead!"

"Well deserved actually! You can also say I have great reflex skills too!" Firey SB proudly said.

"Grrrrr! When that bowling ball hit me I was crushed! Then was all of a sudden this weird Void area then out of nowhere Puffball Speaker box appeared! She said she was from the future or something like that! She needed help and I said no!"

Pencil and Stapy both looked at each other giving the same look of "oh no if Puffball SB gave an offer too Flower SB we are all doomed" look.

"She then said I can host for a BFDI and then I said yes as long as I

stop yall!"

"So that's how you knew my name!" Stapy connected the dots together. "Took you long enough!"

"Now we need a way out!" Six said looking to find a door since the door they came from disappearing. "Well let's do a challenge!" Flower SB said. "We don't have time for this!" Pencil yelled.

"Well you will have to do it!" Flower SB getting into Pencil face. "Or what! You and your limb less body!" Soon Pencil would regret what she would say. Flower SB teleport ten David look alike.

"ATTACK!!!!" Flower SB shouted, but the other David's didn't do anything all of them standing their clueless. "Ugh! What about this!"

Flower SB making a red button appear out of nowhere and jumping on the button to click on it. Pencil disappeared in thin air. "Where is Pencil!?!" Stapy started to panic.

"Don't worry I teleported her to the TLC. Flower SB looked in the direction where the TLC was.

"Just let her go." Announcer said. "You can't force me stupid Announcer! You're powerless here!"

All of them could have sworn Announcer started to glitch yellow sparks. "Anyways you see Pencil is in the TLC!"

"This is too far!" Five yelled at her. "Don't come yelling at me Five! You will all have to find a key that is somewhere around here before it's too late!"

"And what if we don't?" Six asked. "Well if you don't Pencil will slowy freeze to death because I put 100 air conditioners on full blast in there!" Stapy all ready imagine Pencil in their shivering.

"Welcome to BATTLE TO SAVE PENCIL!"

Boat ride

Sorry if this Chapter took forever to come out 😩😩😩. I had to keep rewriting this one.

This was originally was going to be a long chapter but I'm going to split into two parts.

"Okay, so here's the plan!" Five pointed to Stapy and Six. "Y'all will go east and me, Nine and David will go west."

"Why can't I be with Six?" Nine asked looking sadly at Six. "Well ever since the Fifteen situation with you and Six I don't trust yall being together."

Stapy looked at Six. "What does Five mean by the 'Fifteen situation'?" Whispering to Six. "Long story short, me and Nine wanted to get Fifteen for the sub count, but Fifteen didn't want to be in it and Nine accidentally punch her in the face. So we both join forces to become Fifteen. That only lasted for two days. So now we do it on the white board."

"What's a sub count?" Stapy being confused. "So basically it's where we used to stand in place when Jacknjellify hit a sub goal. I stand in place when they got to 600,000 subscribers." Stapy didn't understand. "Who's Jacknjellify?" Stapy through that name was weird.

Back to Five and Nine where both of them were still arguing. "But we needed to find Fifteen!" Nine kept trying to convince Five. "Look Nine, Fifteen doesn't like to socialize a lot. And I told everyone I would do the talking, but you and Six had to come over and mess things up!" Nine put his hand in front of Five face. "Don't talk to me! Talk to the hand bro!" Five gently grabbed Nine wrist to put his hand down.

Five looked to see Nine trying to cry to convince five at this point. Five sighs. "Okay you can go with Six! Only do it with The Announcer since they seem responsible." Five looked to see where Firey SB and Announcer where both of them where gone.

Five looked in the distance to see Announcer talking with Flower SB along side with Firey SB. Five could tell that Announcer was trying to convince Flower SB to let Pencil go. But something else was going behind the scenes.
Five couldn't hear what they were talking about out there. Announcer always felt out since he first arrived. They needed to know what was inside the mind of Announcer.

"Um earth to Five?" Nine waving their hand in front of Five. "Let's all go together." Five didn't hesitate to say. "Oh so that arguing wasn't worth it?!" Nine said.

Five looked over to see David just standing their there mind probably just off in space. Stapy and Six where both talking both of them enjoying each other conversation. "Woah I really want to meet Foldy and Liy. Both of them seemed so cool!" Stapy was talking about his friends back at home and Fours classroom. "Six did you knew that Four had a classroom in their head?" Stapy asked.

"Well I kinda knew, but I wasn't so sure because Four would always blank out, until one day I saw X popped out and X was holding a drawing of Seven colored in some canyons and X said something about 'enjoying drawing in the classroom' something along the lines like that." Six shrugged not really cared that much.

Five hid their smile. Even after meeting Pencil it still felt weird seeing other objects. Five still saw objects, but they haven't seen one in a while. "Hey guys! Let's just stick together. Probably for the best." Five put on a fake smile but looked real enough. Stapy and Six both looked at each other giving the 'just follow along' face. "Okay let's head west!" Five pointed to the right.

"What's west?" Nine asked. "I meant the left." Five leading the way everyone followed along.

"I don't know my lefts and rights." Nine confessing. "It's okay I didn't

knew either until now." Six said.

Five looked one last time at Announcer who was still talking with Flower Speaker Box.

Five heard something out of Announcer. "There is no hope." Announcer said to flower SB. That made Five shiver.

After some time of walking they saw a river going on miles and miles. "Hm looks like we need to get across." Five put their hand in the water. "It's kinda cold, but not too cold. We could probably swim. Base off the looks it's doesn't look that deep."

"Well I think there it's a little problem....." Nine sounded nervous for some reason. "I don't know how to swim." Nine looked at Six expected them to laugh at them. "I don't know how to swim either." Six smiled.

"And I can't swim either since I'm the heaviest object, but I could probably jump over the river." Stapy squinting his eyes to see the end of the river. Five turned to David. "And let me guess you don't know how to swim?"

David jump over the river to the other side. "Aw, seriously?!?" David replied. "Well you will have to at least try?!" Five said. They could tell Nine and Six both looked nervous. Stapy jumped to the other side with David.

Five felt somone behind them. Turning around to see a Davidian with purple hair that was long and angry eyebrows. "Oh, uh hey?" Five said being confused.

Purple Girl with wind hair Hair and angry eyes walked the opposite direction. Nine and Six both walked past Five. "Are you going to follow this random stranger? This could be some sort of trap that Flower Speaker Box is planning. I personally don't want to take any risk!" Nine turned around. "Well is there a white van?" Five looked to the left and right. "Um, no?" Five replied back.

"Then it's safe." Nine kept walking. Five knew that they would be left

alone if they didn't follow along. Five crossed their arms walking towards them. "And don't blame me if something goes wrong!" Five shouted which Nine didn't bother to respond back.

All of them followed Purple Girl with Wind Hair with Angry eyes to where ever she wanted to bring them. Stapy and David followed but from the other side.

Purple Girl with Wind hair and Angry eyes stopped walking to show a boat that looked like it was made out of cardboard tape together. "This is awesome!" Nine didn't complain jumping into the boat. Six hopped in sitting in the front. "Do you think I could sit up?" Six asked. "Go ahead bro! What's the worst that could happened?" Six was about to stand up. Five looked below giving the look of 'your being a idot' look. Six sat down. "Maybe on 2nd thought. Let's not get drowned."

Five turned to the Purple Girl with Wind Hair and Angery eyes who was just standing there kinda like what David does. "I kinda want to apologize. I thought this was some sort of trick of some kind."

She looked at Five her mouth didn't open or close, but her eyebrows went up. "Oh I forgot to asked. What your name?" Five asked. "I don't think she could talk." Six said. Nine got an idea.
"We can call you Purple Girl. Since you have Purple hair." Nine expected Five to disagree with them. "I can't believe I'm saying this, but I kinda like it." Five smiled a little.

"Off to sail we go!!!!!!!!" Six said trying to say in a pirate voice. Nine using their arms to push the boat off the ground to go straight towards Stapy and David on the other side. The 'boat' set forward until in the middle the water went to the right taking Nine and Six away. Five sharply turned around to Purple Girl. "Did YOU add a boat steering wheel or an emergency button?!?" Purple Girl nodded her head no.
Five didn't have time to argue. "I'm coming!!" Five dashed forward to the boat. Stapy and David followed on the other side. "I think i see a water fall ahead!" Five pointed ahead.

Stapy didn't want to lose anyone. Even after losing Match back at the grey waterfall with the other exitors he didn't have time to lose

anyone. This won't be the last time he'll lose anyone.

"I have a plan!" Stapy shouted to Five. "Since you can swim why don't you jump in and push the boat over here!"

"Have you see the water currents Stapy! It was calm at first and now all of sudden it's strong! I can't go in it will take me too! Is the universe just testing my patience!!!" Five yelled wanting to give up. Stapy knew what Five is feeling. "Think about someone!" Five almost stopped running. "What in the world does that is supposed to mean?!?" Five yelled across.

"When I don't have enough confidence or if I'm doubting myself I like to think about someone who's always there and keeping you going! For me it's Foldy! One of my best friends back in BFB!" Stapy smiled the memories from back in BFB. It almost feels nostalgia even though it probably hasn't been a while. Who knows how long they been going threw theses doors.

Five didn't really know who to think about. They only knew the numbers so far. Five first thought of everyone they possibly interacted with. Five didn't knew One well. Same with Three. They met Two a while ago and Two is pretty nice. How did Two got their Powers to begin with? Five didn't really like Four that much and X is pretty nice too. Seven can be dumb at times, but still pretty nice. Five didn't really interacted with Eight that much. Fourteen was a whole another story to deal with. NOT a good story.

Nine, Six, and Fifteen stood out to them. Fifteen likes to be alone and Five respects that and understand their point of veiw. Nine and Six are both the most chaotic duo to ever imagine. Five never liked the whole 'seven ate Nine' which got old quickly. There where times where Five wanted to slap both of them in the face getting themselves into chaotic situation like they both add up to become Fifteen which was blue and white.

Five jumped in. Five swim over to the cardboard boat. "Oh save me!" Nine said in a dramatic tone.

Five moving both of their arms as hard as they could too the boat, but the wave currents being so strong made Five go further away.

"This can't be happening." Five mind didnt want this to be the end of this. The water pushing Five more and more and closer and closer to the water fall.
This wasn't the end.

Five felt a gust of air from Purple Girl with her hair. "Hold your arms out!!" Five shouted at Nine and Six. Both of them put the arms out and then Five grabbed both of the arms from each side. All of them landed on the ground.

"Are yall okay?!?" Stapy voiced being panicked helping Nine and Six up. Five got up too see Purple Girl in the river. Five was about to jump in to save her, but the water got to her.

It was clear that Purple Girl didn't knew how to swim since she immediately sank underwater and fell off the waterfall falling further and further who knows how long the water fall is. Same with the cardboard boat.

"I should had saved her...." Five trying to hold back tears. She risked her life to save Five, Nine and Six. Stapy hopped over. "At least you are alive. There is no need to feel guilty." Five wiped a tear away. Five looked to see Nine holding their sunglasses, but the sunglasses snapped in half. Six was comforting Nine. "We can get you some new ones!" Six said putting a smile on there face.

"I guess you're right..." Nine putting the sunglasses on the ground and using their hands to dig a small hole and putting the broken sunglasses in the hole and covering it up. "Rest in peace. You will always be known for making me look cool in front of everyone. You will always be in my mind." Nine tearfully said slowly turing around to walk away. Six followed Nine and so did Stapy. Five looked below the water fall and David looked too. Five looked at David. Five could tell David felt sad. David didn't show any expression on his face. "Aw." David said and then turning around.

"I guess this is how life is....." Five slowly walked to the others seeing that Six already made Nine feel better and Stapy cracking up some jokes. Five wished they could smiled and forget what just happened. Five wonder how did Stapy, Pencil, and the other exitors deal with losing everyone.

Based on the car ride to Fifteen cabin Pencil talking saying that everytime they enter a door they will lose someone. "Hey Nine." Five said Nine looked over. "Yeah bro?"

"I'm glad you're here. I'm not sure what life could be like without you. It would get pretty boring. Same with you Six." Nine and Six smiled.

In the waterfall Purple Girl jumped out of the water landing on the cardboard boat. This wasn't by luck. She jumped to the nearest land. The boat was already waiting for Purple Girl. This was the universe testing her and thoses mysterious numbers if all of them where truly ready.

Too much Rooms

After that experience. They didn't really want to talk about it or think about it really.

Not even five minutes later there was a hole in the dirt ground deep down. "Should we jump in?" Six said looking below trying to see anything below.

"Okay who are we going to sacrifice today!?" Six evil smiled at David since Six didn't really thought of David that much. "Aw, seriously!"

"That's the stupidest idea yet." Five said. "And we don't even know what's down there?" Five leaned closer. "I think I see something!" Nine said pointing. "I still don't see anything!" Five leaning closer. Five slipped following in.

Stapy, Nine, and Six leaning closer to the hole to hear Five screaming fades away. "I guess it's safe." Nine said jumping in. Six followed along. Stapy was about to jump until he saw something coming towards him.

It was another David and which it is Football player coming towards Stapy. "What's does this guy hate me so much?!?" Stapy yelled ready to fight back. Football Player leaning his head forward about to hit Stapy then David jump in making David fly back, but not to far away. Stapy looked at the hole in the ground and looking back to see David and Football player fighting.

Stapy jumped in. And that fall towards the ground wasn't that long. Why did Football player hate Stapy? Stapy wondered.

He hit that ground to see Nine, Five, and Six waiting. "What took you so long! And where's David?!" Five looking above. "Short story, That Football player guy hates me for some reason and David is covering me for now."

"Rest in peace David you will always be remembered!" Nine tearfully said. "David isn't dead." Five said. "Yeah I know, that was for some comedy!" Nine said.

"Speaking of which why did that Football Player try to hit you?" Five asked Stapy. "That's what I'm wondering?!" Stapy said. "Maybe it's that weird crystal?" Six pointed to the green emerald. "And speaking of it. How did you get that and why am all of a sudden noticing it?!"

"Long story short I was in this cave and there where some emeralds and I took one."

Stapy look to see it was a hallway and the walls being red and some paintings on each of the walls. "So should we split up?" Six asked Five. "Maybe let's stick together for now....." Five said walking to the closet room which was on the right and opening the door.

Inside the room was dark and Six turning on the lights showing some shovels,hammers, drills, and some other tools hanging on the wall. "Hm maybe this could be useful?" Five picked up a shovel.

"A shovel? What's that going to do!?" Six questions. "Self defense." Five didn't hesitate. Six looked to see a hammer on a wall and grabbing the hammer. "Yeah I guess you're right. Anyways I need to practice some self defense strategies." Six turned to Five . "You better NOT used me as a test dummy!"

Stapy and Nine went to the opposite direction on the left side to open a door to see some boxes on the ground. "Maybe some of this stuff could be useful." Stapy looked through one of the boxes to see a smaller box inside a smaller box within an even smaller box. Opening the box to show what looked like to be two marbles one being grey having a smiley face wearing a top hat while the other one being blue also having a smiley face.

"That's weird. Why is that so secured?" Stapy questions. Stapy looked at another box to see it was full of sunglasses. "Hey Nine! I found something cool!" Nine looked and smiled wide.
"My sunglasses!" Nine putting the sunglasses on.

"I finally feel cool again! Now we need to find a skateboard." Nine

smiled. Stapy realize that the box had multiple of the same sunglasses. "Nine let's leave." Stapy said going out.

Nine and Stapy both walked out looking ahead to see Five holding a shovel and Six holding a hammer. "I wonder if there's a sword?" Stapy wondered.

"Okay so i guess we just open random doors for now...." Five said not knowing what to do. All of them opened some doors some leading to a small storage room while other leading to a bedrooms. Six and Stapy looked at the door. All the doors in this hallway were red unlike the white doors. Nine and Five wanted to look on the left side while Stapy and Six looked on the right side which Six and Stapy where faster than Nine and Five.

"I hope there is somone inside that could explain this hallway." Stapy knocking on the door. No one answers. "I think we need to do it harder." Six said then punching the door making a small dent.

"TAU IT BETTER NOT BE YOU AGAIN!" A object yelled opening the door aggressively.
A blue card wearing sunglasses looked to see Stapy and Six. "Oh my bad." He apologize.
"I thought that blue Tau came knocking on my door again. That guy is so annoying!"

"Who are you?" Stapy asked. "Oh I'm Credit Card. Are you guys new around here?" Asking both of them.

"Well yes and no. We came here to try and find a key, but how did YOU got here?" Stapy pointed. "Well it's kinda weird. I just remember I blacked out for a minute and woke up in this room." Credit Card said.
"But to answer your question you can try and look in some of the rooms there are some boxes. But I'm still not familiar with this place though." Credit Card said. "But if yall need anything I'm glad to help." Smiling at them. Credit Card closing the door.

"So you wanna try knocking on some more doors aggressively?" Six said. "Maybe let's find Five and Nine where ever there are." Stapy said and looking down the hallway to see Five running from a stick person

wearing a yellow dress with brown hair. "For the last time get away from me!" Five hitting her so that she literary turned flat as a pancake. "What was that about?" Six asked. "Just another David clone. Speaking of which have yall seen Nine chasing a dog wearing sunglasses and riding a skateboard by any chance?"

"What?" Both of them said. A dog wearing sunglasses while riding a green skate board went fast speed while Nine running to the Selfie Dog.

"Please let me ride your skateboard!!!" Nine yelled running towards the dog. Selfie dog needed to find a way to get Nine away. Taking a sharp right to see a door already opened. Selfie Dog using all of their strength to go upstairs while still being attached to the skateboard just by jumping.

Selfie Dog got to the top. "Got you!" Nine grabbing the skateboard from Selfie Dog. Nine smiled finally having a skateboard. Five ran upstairs followed by Six and Stapy walking upstairs. Nine looked at the dog to see the dog sad.
Nine looked at the neon green skateboard. "Here you go. I'm sorry for chasing after you. I haven't had my skateboard in a while." Nine putting the skateboard on the ground for Selfie Dog to jump back on. Selfie Dog went back down stairs.

"Nine you can't just chase after objects or dogs like that!" Five said. "Yeah I know, it was my fault." Nine putting the blame on themselves.

Five could definitely tell that Nine was homesick already. "Well I got you surprised." Five said and Six behind their back showed Nine a skateboard that was black having bright blue wheels. Nine face lit up.

"For me!?!?" Nine cheered. "This is the best day of my life!" Nine hugged their brand new skateboard. Five is glad that Nine is smiling. Five felt something was off. It wasn't anything with Nine or Six. But with Stapy.

It wasn't a bad feeling, but something felt off same with Pencil. Five couldn't tell what it was, but it was some sort of weird vibe coming from Stapy.

"Um Five are you okay?" Stapy asked. "You're giving me a weird look." Five snapped back to reality. "Oh, I'm fine." Five is fine. Just more confused.

In front of them was a yellow maze. "This looks like a piece of cake." Five said. On the edge of the maze walked out a Rose with a green body holding some flash cards. "Who are you?" Stapy asked.

Rose walked in the entrance of the Maze reading the first flash card. "Greetings idiots, today you will be in a maze and at the end you will get the key if you survive and-"

"Did Flower SB write this?" Stapy asked. "Yeah she did that." Rose sighs. "But I'm not sure how I got here or why she wanted to read these flash cards." Rose then accidentally dropping the flash cards. "Oh my bad!" Rose getting on the ground and picking the cards up then Five came to help.
"So did you just woke up here?" Six asked.
"Well different story. I was minding my own business then I saw a white door and I opened it showing a white hallway having even more doors. Then I went to one of the doors making me enter to a room which Flower Speaker Box appeared and told me to read these cards or she will zap me and will teleport me to a TLC box or something like that. I agreed to help which there really wasn't a choice. And teleport me to this maze which I waited two days."

"A white hallway?" Five being confused. "Yeah I don't understand this. I could had sworn I heard some objects arguing in the distance. But maybe that's just me." Rose flipped through the cards.
"So we need to finished the maze to get to the key." Five double checking. "Yeah that's basically it. The rest of the cards are just some dumb rules. Sorry if that pink Speaker Box got y'all into this. I really want to get out of here."

"No need to apologize." Stapy said. "I been through this a million times!"
"Wait, really?!" Rose said. "Not actually a million I couple of times, that's a whole different story."

" Race yall to the end!" Nine shoving everyone out of the way and riding on their new skateboard. "Wait up!" Six yelled. Stapy followed

along.

Five was about to follow to. "Can I tell you something?" Rose asked. "Sure what is it?"

Rose flipped through the cards giving one of the cards to Five. "I kept reading it over and over. I can't make what it was saying."
Five squinting their eyes. "Everything is scribbled for some reason, but this either says 'you don't have time to reach the end' or it says 'you do have time to reach the end' but maybe it doesn't mean anything." Five reassuring Rose. "Okay, I thought I was just over thinking all of that." Rose sighed in relief.

Five waved to Rose heading into the maze. "Good luck, keep yourself and your friend safe!" Rose smiled. Once Five got away from Rose seeing a dirt path of wheels from Nines skateboard. Rose knew something was wrong and Five didn't want to worry her even more. "I have to protect my friends!" Five right hand was holding a shovel started to shake.

When Rose saw Five leaving. "I hope those guys be safe." Rose didn't knew if they wearing going to be safe. She also forgot to tell them about someone they will meet at the very end of the maze.

Infinity Answers

Five went follow Nines skateboard trail on the ground. Which didn't take that long to find the others since the Maze wasn't that big. Five went back and forth going through dead ends and seeing the exit but Nine, Six, and Stapy blocking it.

"Um, why are yall just standing there?!" Five walked over to see there to see an apple that is golden. "Who is this?" Five questioned the unfamiliar object. Nine turned to Five. "Shush! Where trying to solve a riddle here."

"Nine you and Six both share the same brain cell. Step aside I'll take it over." Five stepped in. "I can't figure this out!" Six using all of their brain to solve the riddle. Five looked down to see the unfamiliar object. "Looks like another number is here. Ready to solve my riddles!" Banana Apple said. "And may I ask, who are you?"

"Golly, my name is Banana Apple. Coming in 2nd place in BFDI Mini Deluxe! And pretty well known too!" Five glanced over at Stapy. "I never heard of this guy in my life." Stapy whispered.

"Look we don't have time. Why do we have to solve a riddle?" Five asked. "Well! Uhhhh...." Banana Apple was trying to come up with some answers. "Because I was told that I should 'waste time' by this weird thing." Five already knew what that weird thing was which it is Flower SB. "Okay what is the riddle?" Five wanting to get this over with.
"Okay! Riddle me this! What has hands that can't clap?"

"A clock.....?" Five guessed. "That's Correct! Okay let me come up with another one!" Banana Apple went on top of his head and spin having a smile.
"That thing is weird!" Nine pointed in disgust.

Six looked at their hammer then at Five. "Six you where going to ask

if me you could smash Banana Apple in the face with your hammer the answers is no." Six frowned.

"I got one!" Banana Apple jump up. "What color is the sky?" Five blinked. "Is that even a riddle?!" Five questions Banana Apple riddle. Nine look up at the sky. "Is the sky grey?"

"The sky is LIGHT BLUE!"Nine took there sunglasses off again and looked up. "Oh you're right! I was just wearing my sunglasses!" Nine putting there sunglasses back on.

"Looks like you got that one wrong! I'll have to give you another one!" Banana Apple went to spin of top of his head. Five hands were in a fist, but got an idea. "Six!"
Six looked over to Five. "Do you remember when you kicked Seven for revenge?"

"Yeah?" Six answers. "Well maybe you can bring back the good old memories."Six looked at Banana Apple. Six thought for a moment and a big grin begin to form. "Revenge Time!" Six putting their hammer into a baseball position.

Banana Apple stopped spinning on top of his head. "I got one so what comes up and-"

Before he could finished Five picked him up. "Let me go!" He begin to panic. Stapy and Nine moved out of the way. "I wished I had my base ball gloves for this!" Five threw Banana Apple screaming and Six used their hammer hitting Banana Apple in the sky. The scream faded away and away.

"I can't believe you let me do that." Six said to Five. "I only allowed that because that thing is annoying. And just to get this over with."

All of them got out of the maze to look to see not in front of them but to see a small white pillar with a cloth over something. "I guess that's where the key is." Five begin to walk over. "Um Five?" Nine said. "Why are there Four tables in a straight line with homework packets on each desk?" Nine pointed to the right. Stapy got an idea.

"Well maybe we should-"

Before Stapy could finished an irrational number appeared. "Well, Well, Well! I guess it's time for you to study!" A Purple symbol of a number came over to the four of them. "Pi?!?" Nine, Six, and Five both shouted out loud in confusion. "Who's Pi?" Stapy asked.

"I guess you guys miss me soooooooo much! Don't you Five?!?" Stapy looked at Five to see Five angry. "How did you get here?!?!" Five yelled.

"And it's been forever since we seen you!" Six said. Pi looked like they were about to explain then their face went blank. "What did you mean 'in forever'?!? SIX you were with Two when I got divided by ZERO because Pie stole MY DAY!"

"Pie?!?" Stapy hopped over to Pi. "Pi I don't think Pie would steal your day. Maybe Pie would share your day with you. Maybe like playing chess or something." Stapy trying to come to a conclusion.

"Your just like PIE when she wanted to play stupid chess with me! We did a battle with my friends and her friend and I LOST!"

"You're being irrational!"Stapy yelled. "That was extremely clever." Pi showing sarcasm in their voice tone. "Wait really?!?"

"I heard that joke a million times! It wasn't clever in the slightest bit!" Pi wanting to make Stapy annoyed. "Pi just let us through!" Five tryed to used their shovel to hit Pi but Five grabbing the Shovel and throwing it somewhere far away. "What was that for?!?" Five yelled.

Stapy looked at Six. "Why does Five hate Pi so much?" Stapy being curious. "Well Five and Pi took a IQ test and Pi had a higher IQ which was Pi was 314 IQ while Five had a 313 IQ. Which made PI to flex on Five for a whole day."
Stapy looked to see Pi and Five arguing. "Okay yall stop!" Stapy jumping in the middle and pushing his arms out to separate them.

"Pi just tell us what we need to do so we can get that Key!" Pi begin to smile wide. "Well since you ask soooooooo nicely. Aka you didn't. You all will have to complete a homework packet in 3 hours and 14 minutes before time is up!" All of them got to the tables.

All of them got over to the desk. Five sat in the very left which Nine said next to Five. Six sat next to Nine so both of them can share answers. Stapy sat in the very right. All of them begin working on their homework packet.

Six looking at the first question didn't knew the answer. "I don't even know the answer to pi?!" Six looked over at Nine who was also struggling. "Do you know the answer to Pi?" Six asked. "I don't even know bro."

"Okay asked Five then." Nine turned to Five who already finished the first page which each page had three problems on each side. "What's the answer to pi?" Nine whispered. "It's 3.14 for short, but I thought you already knew?!" Nine never paid attention to algebra. Nine is even afraid to confess.

"Do I hear talking?!?" Pi came over. "Five and Nine! Both of you are in trouble! This is your finally warning!" Five glaring over to Nine. "Thanks for getting me in trouble." Five tone was annoyed at Nine.

Nine ripped one piece of their paper off and making a drawing of Pi and putting an arrow saying 'big meanie' Six looked over to see the drawing that Nine made and started to giggle.
Pi came over and saw what Nine and Six were laughing about. Pi grabbed the drawing to look at it.

"Do I really look like this?!?!" Pi shoving the drawing in Nines face. "You know bro. At least you got to appreciate my artistic skills. I would like to see you draw!" Pi walked away with the drawing and tearing it apart. Six didn't want to get in trouble like Nine and Five, so Six looked at Stapy who was making paper origami ripping the pages out.

"That's cool." Six said pointed to a paper origami that was shaped as a bird. "Thanks it took me forever to learn how to make this." Stapy ripped out another piece of paper bending the paper and flipped it and bending some more to make a fortuneteller and passing it to Stapy. "You should teach me! Also who taught you? You're really good at this."

Stapy went to tear another paper and bending it and some more and

made a Foldy. "Well you see Foldy taught me. She showed me lots of cool ways and taught me how to make a paper airplane." Stapy smiled went to a frown slowly. "I wish she was here right now. We could be doing paper origami together....." Stapy sighed making it clear that Stapy didn't want to be bothered.
Six looked to see their Paper only had one answer solved. "I'm not making a lot of progress." Thinking to their self.

Six looked to see Nine scribbling on each problem and then leaning forward to see Five stuck on a problem. "I thought problems have infinite answers?" Six wondered. A idea hit Six.
Six begin to smile and speed running all of the answers.

"I finished!" Six yelled waving the paper packet in the air. Pi came over grabbing it from six's hand and looking over to papers. "All of the answers are wrong." Pi shoving the papers back to Six.

"Are you sure there wrong?" Six smiled. Five knew Six was planning some sort of trick. "You literally wrote the infinity sighn on all the problems." Pi said. "You're not thinking outside the box." Six said. "Six you better know what you are doing!" Five aggressively whisper out loud.

"You see Pi, theses algebra problems all have answers to them. Like on question 18 the answer is 27, but the possibilities are endless. So that means all the answers could be anything! So that's why I put the infinity symbol on all the questions. There is no real answer to problems. Because there are billion of outcomes. No wrong or right answer." Six sounded Poetic.

Pi looked at the papers then a Six multiple times rethinking. "I wished Fourteen was here too so they could eat your skin." Pi said.

"Oh YOU cross the line!" Five got up slammed there chair to come to Pi. "I had it with you!" Five was about to get there shovel, but realized that Pi threw it far away. Six already knew what to do.

Six was prepared to swing their hammer at Pi, but suddenly without warning Banana Apple came falling down from the sky. Hitting Pi so hard made Pi drop to the ground. Six kicked Pi. "I think Pi is dead." Six pointed. "Looks more unconscious to me." Five said.

The speech Six made to Pi made Five feel some sort of proud of Six. Five didn't knew if Six had planned that before or just made it up on the spot, but maybe Six had a brain after all.

"Six I really like that speech." Five said. "Thanks Five. I didn't knew what I was saying." Nine came rolling on their Skateboard over. "That was sum epic speech bro!" Nine said in their usual tone of confidence. Six looked over at Stapy to see his eyes were closed. Six walked over to Stapy.

"Hey Nine help me burry Pi body's." Five said to Nine. "Wait are you seriously bro?" Nine said.

"Well Pi is going to wake up sooner or later and I don't want any more trouble to come. So get digging Nine."

Meanwhile Six kept trying to wake up Stapy who looked like he was sleeping. "Please be okay. I don't want to lose anyone. I hoped Stapy heard my cool speech too."

But let's just say. Stapy was somewhere else. And didn't hear Six's speech too.

Stapy missed Foldy by a lot. Like really. But also missed Liy and the others too that went through the different door. He needed to focus on the homework. But he passed out for some reason.

He didn't know why though. Stapy was all good until he remembered Foldy.
Stapy didn't know where he was. Stapy was trapped in a darkness Void where no light is shining. "Ugh where am I?" Stapy didn't remember anything.

Stapy blinked a couple of times to see Liy standing there with her back turn away.

This wasn't the real Liy.

Stapy hopped over to her. "I know this isn't the real Liy. The REAL Liy went through the door. I know she is somewhere else, but not

here! I don't even know where I'm at!" Stapy grabbed Liy arm.

"Stop playing tricks on me! I'm tired and scared! I'm being honest! Now where is the real Liy!"

'Liy' turned around. This Liy eyes were white as snow showing terror in her eyes. Her mouth is missing from her. "No! This isn't Liy! The real Liy has a mouth!" Stapy hopped back.

A voice was heard. Puffball SB. "Help me!" Stapy looked around trying to find her, but he didn't see her. "Another trick of yours!" Stapy yelled.

"Listen to me! I don't have time! I'm sorry for everything I done! The Void is coming after Liy. It was all my fault!" Puffball SB voice being panicked which Stapy never heard before.

"NOW WAKE UP AND SAVE YOUR FRIEND STAPY!!!!!"

That is the last thing Stapy heard before he woke up.

———————————————————-

"Earth to Stapy!?!?" Six snapped their fingers made Stapy jump out of his seat. "I'm up I'm up!" Stapy breathing was out of control. "We need to leave NOW!" Stapy grabbed the emerald off the ground and hopped to the maze then to the right instead of going back into the maze.

"Wait we could had walk on the other side the whole time!" Five said. Nine and Five finished burying Pi body, while Banana Apple talked.

"Ands that's when I found out I got 2nd place!" Banana Apple finished there story. Nine looked at the small pillar with the cloth over it. Nine walked over to get the key inside. Before Nine could grabbed the cloth Nine looked at Five. "I don't think the Key is in here." Nine felt something was off.

"The key is probably just laying down." Five reassuring Nine.

Nine grabbed the cloth to see it was nothing underneath. "Um, sooo bro. I think there's a small problem....."

"Let me guess there is no key." Five guesssd.

"Yeah." Nine sighs. Five went to follow Six and Stapy back. Nine looked where they buried Pi body and saw the shovel laying on top. "I better get going." Nine said hopping onto their skateboard.

"Can I come too?!?" Banana Apple running over. Nine didn't want to be rude. But there is already enough happening already. "Maybe you can just watch over that patch on the ground until someone comes. In the meantime you can spin like you normally do."

"That's sounds like a great plan!" Banana Apple said went to spinning on his head. Nine left riding the skateboard.

"I hope Stapy is okay."

The power of teamwork

(Sorry if this one took over a month to come out. I have been having writers block and I didn't have any motivation to write for a while. I plan on posting more. Now enjoy. :)

Announcer went over to Flower SB. "We are supposed to go look for the key!" Firey SB said, but Announcer didn't look back. "Bro is not even going to listen to me." Firey SB said then followed along. Firey SB wonder why in the world is Announcer all of a sudden is acting like this. Like seriously bro.

Flower SB is doing her usual bossing the stick people around but none of them responded back to any of her commands. "Ugh I hate you!" Talking to a David with a faceless Bomby as a head and walking away. "Why don't any of the clone David's listen to me?!?"

"Maybe you're annoying that's why." Firey SB came over. "Have you looked in a mirror?! Because I do see one ugly Speaker Box in front of me!" Flower SB trying to annoyed Firey SB as much as possible.

"Both of you stop. Or I'll throw you guys in the TLC." Announcer said making Firey SB and Flower SB quiet. "So, we need to talk. And be more mature Flower Speaker Box." Announcer said.

"What do you want! Can't you see I have people to boss around! So move aside!" Flower SB said. "What happened with you. I know Puffball Speaker Box is involved in this."

How did Announcer read her mind? Flower SB didn't have time to wonder. Knowing that Announcer needed some sort of information out of her. Flower SB would normally just say something mean and move along her day like usual, but this somehow felt different.

"Fine I'll tell you what happened. Just promise me that if you see Puffball SB again... just don't mention that I told you about her.

Okay?" Flower SB didnt sound like her usual confident and overexaggerate tone, more scared to me more exact.

"Yeah sounds good." Firey SB said.

"Well you see when that bowling ball hit me I knew I was dead. But I was more angry at Firey SB. Then I woke up in this **Void** thing and I saw Puffball Speaker Box. I didn't know who she was and learned that Puffball got in BFDIA and Announcer made her. Puffball SB told me that I could have anything I want....."

"And what did you ask for?" Firey SB asked. "Well I wanted to just have my own show without you or anyone interfering. But Puffball SB almost kept trying to convince me to have revenge on everyone and join her. I would had join her, but I hated her voice! Like imagine listening to Puffball SB for a hour about asking her to join her on what ever she wanted?!?"

"And if I could survive a hour listening to you, then you could survive a hour listen to Puffball SB." Firey Speaker Box said relize that he messed up on what he said. "So back to what I was saying!" Flower SB continued.

"I said no to her of course. Puffball SB voice was angry and sassy to me out of nowhere. She wanted to do to punish me, almost making me go back to permanently being dead, but she told me 'fine have it your way then, just remember if something happens to you don't come blaming on me!' Something along the lines like that. Then she sent me here. If she was mad at me, then why did she bring me here?!?"

"Flower Speaker Box consider yourself lucky. Just be thankful you didn't end up like Liy." Announcer said. "Who's Liy?" Flower SB and Firey SB said at the same time. "Liy is one of the BFB contestants who accepted an offer. Not from Puffball SB, but from the void."

"And who is this Void?" Firey SB asked. "Well The Void contains everything in our universe. Liy accepted the offer to go back in time to makes things right. At a cost of her getting possessed by the VOID and causing her to not be in control of her actions and words."

"Well I'm kinda glad I ran into Puffball SB than who ever this VOID is." Flower SB said. She kinda felt thankful in some way. Maybe should rather listen to annoying Puffball SB talk for a hour than be possessed.

"Why are you mentioning this Liy? Is she not normal by any chance to something? Also why did she accept that offer?" Firey SB knew something didn't add up.

"Well to answer your questions Firey SB. Liy was never supposed to be here. Even to be a contestants for BFB. She was never a recommended character based of I know of. Liy is normal when looking at her, but this other part of her isn't. To answer her last question she-"

"Wait hold up! Not normal!?!?" Firey SB shouted.

"Well she's not. The last question connects to your 2nd question. She's from the Exit also known as Four classroom. She just accepted that offer to get herself and the others out of there. If she wasn't being possessed by it she would have been more successful on her journey." Announcer said.

"And how do you KNOW all of this?" Flower SB aggressively asked. "I accepted an offer. Just like you wanted Flower SB to host a show."

Flower SB and Firey SB turned to each other without saying a word.

"I know you both are confused. I had no idea at the time. When BFDI season one happened I lied to everyone I had a dream island which I never had a prize to begin with. I had money from the other Speaker Boxes it was a lot but not enough. Now looking back I was being greedy. one day I got a call about how I can get funding by a broadcast company. I accepted the offer and got the real dream island."

The dots didn't connect. While The Announcer talked about the part of funding where he got money from the Speaker Boxes but not enough. Why wasn't the money enough? Firey SB and Flower SB felt some weird connection with Announcer talking that all of this sounded like Announcer fault.

"You know it's kinda your fault to begin with." Flower SB didn't hesitate to say. "Um I don't think it's Announcer fault of accepting the offer. Maybe Annoucner just needed more money for dream island." Firey SB sided with Announcer.

"No Firey SB! It's all of Announcer stupid fault!" Firey SB looked at Announcer waiting for his response back.

Announce didn't respond back. Announcer was waiting for Flower SB to finish her argument. Flower SB continue her rant about Announcer.

"And why in the world you didn't believe you 'didn't have enough money' to begin with?!? You lied about Dream Island which never existed to begin with and you did actually make a Dream Island only to get more money! Let me guess you spend the money on yourself you selfish idiot!"

Firey SB needed to calm Flower SB down before she used her lazer powers when Firey Speaker Box and Flower Speaker Box where arguing where was going to host during BFDI 22.

"You need to calm down! Announcer thought he was doing the right thing! The extra money went to the competitions which costed a lot of money. He wanted to keep his promise about Dream Island and Announcer did get Dream Island! And maybe you are the problem after all!"

"Are you calling me the problem!? Firey SB think about it! If Announcer didn't come to earth to begin with BFDI wouldn't have happened. If Announcer left earth for good, then BFDIA wouldn't have happened and stupid Puffball Speaker Box wouldn't have been made! And if Announcer NEVER accepted the deal from the broadcast company then....."

Flower SB stopped. "..... then everything could still had happened..... BUT the Void wouldn't be a problem. If that was a timeline then BFDI could had ended early and possibly BFDIA still happening and Puffball Speaker Box being made."

"Flower SB you were right. It is my fault. I need to make things right."

Announcer said. Firey SB always remember Announcer not putting the blame on themselves base on early BFDI.

"Announcer, it's not your fault you should re think about this." Firey SB calmly said. "Firey SB you don't realize this. Actions have consequences and Flower SB is right. I have a plan from the beginning and I sent a signal to the other Spekaer boxes back to my home planet. And I'm not sure if it sent."

"And what is the plan?!?" Flower SB curiously asked. "Well I don't want to spoil it. But let's just say I'm going to need both of y'all help."

"I hate to interrupt this plan, but you have to tell everyone the truth sooner or later." Firey SB said.

Announcer knew this might not work. It is his FAULT. All of this Announcer can't take it. He needed to confess to everyone the truth. Just Like Firey Speaker Box said. Even if everyone forgive Announcer or not, The TRUTH needed to be told.

Purple Girl came out of nowhere where scaring Firey SB and Flower SB. Not Announcer though.

"Oh it's that thing!" Flower SB didn't really care. Purple Girl almost tried to talk but her mouth felt sealed shut. "I think she's trying to talk." Firey SB said.

In the distance Stapy, Six, Nine, Five, and David finally came over. "Out.... Of..... breath...." Stapy breathing aggressive. "....me....too...." Nine and Six said. Five and David didn't seem bothered.

"Okay why wasn't there a key?!?" Five asked not so nicely. "Oh I didn't have a key to begin with lol." Flower SB said.

"So all of that was for nothing?!?!?" Five yelled.

"Yeah it was. But I'll let Pencil out anyways." Flower SB of course knew she wasted everyone time on purpose. But if she found out about Announcer truth earlier would she have not let everyone waste their time?

The top of the TLC open on its own. Everyone wait for Pencil to jump

out and making a grand entrance, but nonthing happened. "Okay everyone looks like we need to stack up to get Pencil!" Five said. Five, Six, Stapy, and Nine went over to the TLC.

Five was one bottom since their top was flat then Nine standed on top of Five. Then Six sat on top of Nine them and lastly Stapy being on top.

"Guys I think my Stapler Instincts are telling me that something bad is going to happen!?" Stapy said looking below. "Stapy you are only saying that because you are mostly making it wobble!" Five said trying to keep their balance. "You know bro I agree with Stapy! Even though I have no idea what he meant by 'stapler instincts' I don't like carrying everyone." Nine said.

"Nine! You were literary in this same exact spot during the 800,00 sub count special and we had to stand up to catch Six that was going around earth!"

"Hey don't blame me Five! Seven kicked me out of the sub count and I didn't have a choice!" Six rolled their eyes. "I'm not blaming you! I'm trying to give an example to Nine for goodness sake. And I wouldn't even blame you. It was Seven fault like you said and Seven was being reckless like usual."Six was taken back by this. "Wait really?" Six said.

"Yeah Six! I sometimes feel annoyed with everyone. I feel like everything acts immature sometimes and some can't live up too there mistakes. Six, I feel like you and Nine are the only Numbers that realize your mistakes and own them up ever since we got in this situation. Being honest with myself I make mistakes too. Sorry if I been to harsh on you guys. I feel like I been being so harsh on myself so I been blaming you guys for everything which in reality i caused some of the problems."

"Don't worry bro! Most of them were from me!" Nine said.

"Guys!" Stapy yelled. "Five can you have your confession later please. We have a litte problem down here." Stapy hopped down their and hopped out holding Pencil which Pencil is completely Frozen solid blue with a needle in her.

"Your telling me you could had jump in and out this whole time?!" Five tried to calmly ask. "Oh, I kinda forgot sorry for waiting your time getting you guys to stack on top of each other." Stapy apologizes.

"Finally I can leave! I have a fear of heights!" Nine walked off and for got Six was on top of them. "Ow!" Six fell on the ground hard. "And since when did YOU had a fear of heights!?" Five raised an eyebrow. "Since just now."

Everyone came over and examine Pencil. "Stapy, was there 100 air conditioners in the TLC like Flower Speaker Box said?" Five questioned.

"No, I just found Pencil completely frozen on the ground." Pencil eyes were close and her mouth was open probably saying something before she was frozen.

Announcer look over at Flower SB. "So, why did you lie." He asked. "Well funny story you see" Firey SB interrupted Flower SB. " Doesn't seem funny to me." Firey SB said. "Aw, seriously?!" David said.

"I couldn't afford 100 air conditioners so before any of you guys came over and before Stapy was here in the TLC was already a Freeze Juice also known as the freeze needle which Pencil has stuck to her right now. And also when I look there was a trap when someone steps in its installs the freeze needle."

Stapy took out the needle but nothing happened which made Stapy disappointed. " I head of those things and I remember Book mentioned one of those freeze juice things." Stapy said"Well I guess Pencil is dead." Announcer said. Stapy looked at the sun that was hitting Pencil body and seeing the frozen melt a little slowly. Stapy got an idea.

"Guys so what if we throw Pencil at the sun! I know it's sounds crazy, but trust me!" Stapy excitedly said. "Great idea! Who's gonna do it?" Five said. "Dibs not!" Nine raised their hand.

"Looks like where going to need someone who can jump high." Announcer said and turning over to Stapy. "I can jump high, but not

to that high. I can only do it in far distance."

"What if we stack on each other again?" Nine suggested. "Did you said you were afraid of heights not even five minutes ago?" Five said "well things changes and it was just a phase." Nine shrugged it off not caring.

Flower SB got an idea that would actually work unlike Announcer. "Purple Girl get over here!" She yelled. Purple Girl came over immediately without hesitation.

"I need you to bring this frozen Pencil to the sun so she can be unfrozen." Purple Girl nodded and grabed Pencil and jumped high into the sky.

"Stapy why can't you be more like Purple stick girl." Announcer Said. "And why can't you be more like Firey Speaker Box who's minding his own business?" Stapy talked back. And speaking of which what's going on inside of Firey SB mind?

Firey SB didn't say much after the talk with Announcer and Flower SB. It was clear that somehow The Announcer and Flower SB already moved on. But Firey SB can't. He doesn't know why though. He should have moved on because he's a mindless speaker boxed that was supposed to be made. But somehow he felt like him and Flower SB weren't mindless.

Both of them have fears and regrets in them but how though? Maybe it's because The real Firey made him? Well he needs to move on sooner or later or that thought will consume him.

After a minute later Screaming was heard from above. Pencil was flying down who was on Fire. "AAAA IM ON FIRE!!!!!" She yelled landing on the ground. "Don't worry! Run around in circles! That will get the fire gone!" Six said and Pencil ran around in circles. "Six! Don't tell Pencil that!the fire is going to spread more! Pencil stop drop and roll on the ground!" Five yelled.

Pencil stop, drop, and rolled on the ground aggressively. After a while the fire was away "Thanks Five for saving me." Pencil smiled. "Don't thank me, thank Purple Girl for saving you. She literary

brought you to the sun." Five pointed over to Purple Girl who was just standing there being her usual self.

"Any ways what happened?" Pencil looked to see Flower SB and gave her an ugly look. "Long story short Flower Speaker Box told us to find a key but there wasn't a key and also wasted all of our time and didn't a apologize and and didn't appreciate our hard work we went to save you!" Stapy explained.

"You really did all of that for me!" Pencil gasps.

"Well if Bubble, Match, and Ruby where there I would let them got you and I would sit back and relax, but since you got trapped there I wanted to get you out. Only because it might be us left being honest with myself right now." Stapy softly said in a whisper tone at the end. "I'm not sure where the others went and I'm worry about Liy because I saw here and"

"You saw her!" Everyone said except Announcer who wasn't surprise. "Well I fell asleep I guess and I was in this **void** I saw Liy just there and Puffball Speaker Box was speaking to me!"

"So Liy trap inside of you!" Pencil being shock and confused. "She isn't literally inside of me Pencil! She's somewhere else. And if she's safe or not she needs our help!" Stapy shouted.

"Ands let's name this big alliance 'The iance, but the cooler version'"

Pencil sighed. "Stapy I love your optimism but we have three problems. Well first all the name is unoriginal, so be more creative next time, 2nd and sorry if I sound like a bossy bot at the moment, but according to the of BFDI Tips and Tricks an alliance of more than or equal to four will most surely divide into opposite sides. And last of all and more seriously. How do we find Liy? It's not like a door will appear again."

"Um you might need to look behind you." Six said. Pencil looked behind her to see Two doors. But both of are different. One door was white like ever other door while the other one looked like the door back in Fours Classroom where Liy opend to the hallway.

Pencil opend the door that looked like it was from Fours classroom that open to the grassfeild of BFB and Stapy open the white one that lead to Yoyl City. "Well which one do we go through?" Pencil asking everybody.

"We might need to split up." Announcer said. "I don't want to lose everyone again!" Pencil sighs angrily. "Well Pence Pence look on the bright side! We both can go together. We won't need to go our separate ways." Stapy cheering up Pencil.

"So how are we going to do this?" Firey SB confusingly ask. "I think I see some objects?!" Nine pointed to Leafy and Lego Brick who was metal from eating the berrys. "I have an idea!" Flower SB said.

"DAVIDISND GET OVER HERE THIS INSTANT!!!!!!!" Flower SB yelled as loud as she could and every single one came over. "Okay I need yall to go in the white door and let everyone know that Stapy and Pencil are alive and well!" She commanded.

Every single one of them went through the white door including David coming along. "And make sure too-"

Before Pencil could finish the door shut making it disappear. "To not shut it...." She sigs. "Wait can any of them talk?" Five now realizing. "Oh yeah you're right." Pencil tiredly said.

Pencil, Stapy, Five, Six, Nine, Firey SB, Flower SB, and Announcer looked at the door. "Why is this one leading to BFB?" Stapy questioned.

"Well maybe it's a reset one? Like how Liy always wanted this,...." Pencil said. "I see something! I think it's Liy!" Firey SB shouted. "Wait I see Liy too!" Pencil passed everyone and started to run.

Liy was far away. Everyone went through the door and Announcer being the last one.

Announcer knew that this door led to Liy. But also someone else too.

Thanatophobia Nightmare

Back to the city Tune, Waffle, 8-ball, and Firey Jr walked around the city side walk (8-ball rolls since he doesn't have any legs)

Waffle and Tune both enjoy walking around the city looking at all the different colorful buildings around the city. 8-ball didn't really care that much so he kept to himself. Firey Jr kept talking on and on how he doesn't want to walk and look at the buildings.

"Guys! We been walking forever and I'm tired already!" Firey Jr said in an dramtic tone. "It only been 10 minutes, how many you be so bored already?" Waffle said. "I don't have any legs, so I don't need to complain about walking since I roll ever where." 8-ball trying to sound superior than everyone else.

Firey Jr stopped and sat on the ground sitting crisscrossed. "I'll not going to leave until we find somewhere to rest!" He said. "Stop acting immature!" Waffle said trying his to keep calm. "If you get up we'll find someplace to rest."

8-ball didn't have time for this. "Firey Jr, you can sit on top of me." He said. Firey Jr jumped up to 8-ball and started to walk and controlling 8-balls rolling. "Make sure you don't go too fast. You don't want to lose control and for me to crash into a lamp pole." 8-ball said.

Firey Jr and 8-ball have became close friends since these events. It felt weird some sort of way, but both of them never interacted really to begin with. "I think I see somewhere to rest." Waffle said then stopped. "I think we found the right place." 8-ball said.

The hotel that is pink and the windows being square and some being shape like leafy for some strange reason. The sign said 'evil here hotel' or 'live here hotel' the words evil/live where on a dark wooden board hanging upside down with lights attached. The 'here hotel' was

on a white wood board on top of the doors.

"It's called the Live Here Hotel? It must be cozy if people live there!" Waffle cheerfully said. "Let's go in. I sure hope nothing bad or terrible happens while we are in there or something." 8-ball said. Firey Jr turned over to Waffle and put on a fake smile."Waffle do you know how to read?" Firey Jr sarcastically question. "Um, yeah?" Firey Jr smile snapped.

"WAFFLE THIS DOESN'T SAY LIVE HOTEL HERE ITS SAYS EVIL HOTEL HERE! THE L IS UPSIDE DOWN! HOW IN THE WORLD DID YOU READ LIVE?!?" Firey Jr shouted. Tune pressed a button on their headphones making their music louder.

Firey Jr didn't knew why Waffle thought the sign meant live. 8-ball didn't knew Firey Jr can read.

All of them went inside. The inside didn't look nice at all. There were two old red rugs on the ground, a long table with two machines on it on the left side, and to top it all off with a golden chandelier with diamonds hanging down. All of them guess that where most of the money went to the golden chandelier.

"I thought this was going to be one of those rich hotels." 8- ball being disappointed. "This is boring me already." Firey Jr said then jump as high as he could to the chandelier. "Weeeeeeee!!" Firey Jr swing back and forth.

"You should probably get down from there...." Waffle nervously said. "And I thought you said you were tired?" 8-ball raising a eyebrow. Firey Jr was having to much fun making the chandelier swing and circles holding on to it with one hand. "This is so fun!" Firey Jr shouted.

There was a crack in the ceiling and Firey Jr and The chandelier went flying down. "Somone save me!" Firey Jr screaming. Luckily the ceiling wasn't too high off the ground and Tune caught Firey Jr just in time before hitting the ground and also the chandelier hitting both of them. "Thanks for saving me Tune, what will I ever do without you!" Tune rolled their eyes putting Firey Jr on the ground.

"Did you learn a valuable lesson?" Waffle ask.

"I actually did!" Firey Jr smiled. "Before swinging on a chandelier you should double check to see if it's lose and stable before taking action. I would definitely do that again!" If Waffle had any arms he would slap himself in the face. "I should had predicted you were going to say something like that."

In the front there was a door way without a door leading to a hallway. Everyone went in. The hallway had light pink walls just like the entrance. All the doors were on the left side and each door had a different style.

Firey Jr jumped up and open the door to see the walls were stained and old with everything broken inside. "This room is pretty bad, if you guys weren't here right now I would had set this room on fire! 2 out of ten!" Leaving the door opened.

The next room didn't have a door handle and use motion. Tune went up and moved their arms around making the doors open on its own. The inside was nice having light blue walls and a red flower in a vase. Tune didn't say anything giving a thumbs up and nodded.

The 3rd room Waffle got Tune to open the door for them. The room have green-ish walls with brown table with an orange on top. "This room is pretty nice I'll give it a 6 out of ten." Waffle said.

The last room was left. Tune open the door for 8-ball. The walls were purple that has a bed with no sheets on it with a stain on it and a broke table and chair in the corner. "I would give it a 8 out of ten, but the room number is 4. So I give it A 3 out of ten."There were no more rooms left in the hallway.

8-ball was first in line and stopped. "Um what's the hold up?! We don't have all day!" Firey Jr said. "Who-whoa, what's this?" 8-ball voice sounded shock. "It's the end of the hallway." Firey Jr said. "Well look down."

Firey Jr walked around 8-ball to see what was on the ground. Well on the ground there was a mirror and the glass was shattered everywhere on the ground. Waffle and Tune came over on the other

side making a circle around the broken glass mirror. "So, why in the world are we stopping to look at some pieces of glass? I think we have better things to do." Firey Jr about to leave.

"Is it just more or does it look like Leafy?" 8-ball said. "Like some of the windows and the rugs in the entrance where shape like Leafy, but red. Do any of you guys find that weird?" 8-ball knew something was up with the hotel. "Maybe we can learn more just by staring at it...." Firey Jr slowly said leaning in closer same with Waffle and Tune. "I don't think this isn't doing anything." Said 8-ball. "Yeah I guess you're right. I only said that to waste your time" Firey Jr said.

8-ball look to see Waffle and Tune nervous."You know maybe Firey Jr is right we do have other things to do." Which in reality didn't really have other things to do. Waffle and Tune lead the way. "Why do they both look so nervous?" 8-ball whispers to Firey Jr. "maybe Leafy is that annoying?" Firey Jr didn't take it seriously. They all decided to stay in a room for a while to rest at the moment. All of them agree to stay in the 2nd room which seems to be the most nicest and cleanest out of all of the rooms.

Firey Jr and Tune both waved their arms around to open the motion-sensing doors. 8-ball looked over at Waffle. "You know, I would complain, but I'm actually cool with them doing the work."

"I guess that's the best part of having no arms."Waffle smiled agreeing with 8-ball.

The doors open and everyone went in. The inside was nice with having a white table with white short circle chairs. With a red rug in the middle and a picture of Evil Leafy on the right side of the wall. "Why is there a picture of Evil Leafy?" 8-ball asked. "I have no idea, but she does look pretty ugly in that photo." Firey Jr chuckles.

"Maybe we should do another room." Waffle didn't feel comfortable. "It's just a picture, and we can take it out of the room you know." Firey Jr suggest and jumped high too tried to pull the painting off. "Or you and Tune can just sit behind the painting so you don't have to look at it." Waffle agreed but Tune did wanted to leave. "Tune it will be fine." It wasn't fine.

Tune and Waffle sat behind the Evil Leafy painting while 8-ball and Firey Jr sat in front of them looking at the painting. "You know maybe you're right." 8-ball said. "No! We will not leave this room! We already walked a lot and my legs are tired!" Firey Jr lay dramatically on the ground.

"I have an idea!" Waffle said. "We can play two truths and a lie." Everyone looked confused. "Um, what that game?" 8-ball asked. "So the game is simple. You tell two true things about yourself while the other is a lie and we figure out which one is the lie. It's kinda telling two fun facts about ourselves."

"That's sounds fun." 8-ball said. "I'll go first!" Firey Jr interrupted. "Hmmmm, let's see what are some fun facts about myself..... I know!" Firey Jr mind got to thinking.

"Okay guess which on is the lie! I got eliminated with exactly 10,00 votes. I called Marker an Idiot in BFB 10. And I was on team Free Food. Now guess which one is the fake one."

Waffle and Tune were both confused since both of them weren't in BFB. "Hmmm, i remember you said that you got 10,000 when I first met you back in the wooden house inside of Leafy. So the 10,000 votes is true."

"8-ball you are correct! Waffle you want to try?" Firey Jr look at Waffle who was puzzled. "Since the time I know you which was a short period I think I'll go with the FreeFood team since I can see you calling someone an idiot."

"You are right! I was actually on Team Ice Cube which was terrible. I didn't like Barf Bag, Spongy, Donut, Gelatin, Naily, and....." Firey Jr thought for a moment "Well Bomby was the only cool one on my team! Everyone else I hate!"

"Okay it's my turn now." "But I want to make this one hard. There will be 3 truths and 1 lie." 8-ball said. "I'm up for the challenge! And we are kinda best friends now you know."
8-ball closed his eyes coming up with some ideas and opening his eyes. "Okay, I'm a magic 8-ball, I'm the best leader on my team, I have a favorite number, and when I was eliminated I was crush by

the moon by donut."

Firey Jr thought for a moment. "Well I know your a magic 8-ball you showed all of us back in the cabin, back in BFB you where on team a BETTER NAME THAM THAT and I saw mostly you replace golfball and telling your team the opposite what to do and I would do that too honestly, you also said you have a favorite number which was 8 but you lied to everyone you don't and told us back in the cabin, and you where also crush by the moon too, so that means the leader is the lie."

"You are correct. Now looking back on it I don't know what I was thinking." Waffle got curious about 8-ball "why are you saying you're a bad leader?" Waffle asked. "Well from Bfb I was the leader only because grassy wanted respect and everyone agree to make me leader for some reason. I said all of that in a sarcastic tone. I only wanted to have humor on this team, since I felt useless on the team."

8-ball sighs not wanting to give eye contact with anyone. Firey Jr knew what it was like to be him. He did felt useless too and was honest with the objects around him. "Well, you broke one of the jaw breakers in BFB 2 all by yourself! I can't even do that." That made 8-ball feel better. "Thanks. I really needed that."

"My turn!" Waffle said. "This one will have me and Lego Brick in this. Lego Brick has a fear of death, Me and Lego Brick where to first objects to get trapped in Evil Leafy, and I never got lost in my house back in evil leafy."

Firey Jr and 8-ball didn't know the answer. "Let's guess." 8-ball said. "It's the getting lost part." He said. "Wrong, I know every way and short cut, it's actually the first one." Waffle said.

Waffle did expect 8-ball and Firey Jr to be shock, but both of them where. "I never knew he has that fear." 8-ball said. "Wait! You guys don't remember when Lego Brick told you guys when he got out of the doors and told everyone the whole story!" Waffle confused.

"I wasn't paying attention." 8-ball said. "Well, I guess I can refresh the memory and give you more information about our back story."

Waffle cleared his throat. "Well it all started on a dark night and Lego Brick wanted Evil Leafy dead and I went along and confused at the time. Lego Brick told me that he learn that objects can't be recover and be forgotten. He wanted to stop Evil Leafy for once and I didn't know how he knew about Evil Leafy. And we got trapped in Evil Leafy and made a wooden house which took a long time to make since home we both didn't have any arms. Some time past and objects came and go. All of them didn't wanted to stay expect for Tune. Then we met Match, Book, and Ice cube and that was the last time we saw any other objects....."

"Woah." Firey Jr just said. "You must been trap there forever! Like time almost stopped!"

"Well kinda, after Match and the others left we never saw anyone again. Lego Brick started to lose his mind slowly and surely. Till one day he woke up from a dream and had enough. We were coming up with ideas to escape and playing some games to keep our minds off. Lego Brick told us that they put the hand power recovery center in the acid. And Lego Brick finding the doors."

"That's kinda depressing." 8-ball said. "Yeah I know, I want to help him so bad, I tried my best with everything. He holds a lot of grudges against objects, but doesn't really show it." Tune looked at Waffle trying to hold back tears. "Who does Lego Brick hate?" Firey Jr asked.

"Well I know he hates Match and Book mostly Book for sure since Book killed him for something. I thought he would flip out if he saw Match when he exited that door, but he didn't. I thought he would hate Leafy too, but doesn't show it really base of what I know."

8-ball and Firey Jr both looked at each other. Both of them really never thought of Lego Brick as much, but now things are starting to click together. "Well, not to sound rude or anything but I always thought Lego Brick was just there and didn't do anything special." 8-ball said. "Um, dare to explain why?!?" Firey Jr jumped.

"Well he didn't really do anything bad or wrong he was just on the sideline watching everything happening." 8-ball said. "Well....." Firey Jr trying to make a comeback. "I guess you're kinda right....."

Firey Jr and 8-ball looked at the Evil Leafy painting. "I wonder who made that?" 8-ball wondered. "Guys you might want to looked behind you...." Firey Jr said to Waffle and Tune who were both behind the painting. Both of turn around to the left eye is looking at Waffle and the other eye is looking at Tune.

Both of them walked away slowly from the painting as Evil Leafys eyes following both of them. Everyone backed up. "Why is the eyes looking at me and Tune!" Tune started to shake.

Firey Jr got an idea. "Time to be a hero! Tune throw me at the painting so I can burn it!" Before Firey Jr could finish his sentence Evil Leafy popped out of the painting. Now the painting just having a black background.

Everyone was frozen in fear. "RUN!!!!!" Firey Jr shouted.

Battle for non-slip shoes

Flower, Match, and Bracelety went to find the mall that Match pointed out. All 3 of them went running down the hill, well Bracelety just rolled down since she's round. "WEEEEEEEEEEE!" As Bracelety shouted going down hill as fast as she could. Flower was behind Match and Bracelety was rolling down hill so fast she collided with Flower making Flower roll down hill too.

"Ow!" Flower shouted as she spitting out some dirt in her mouth and wiping off the dirt off her pink petals. "Bracelety watch where you're going next time! I could had died oh, for petals sake!" Flower over exaggerated.

"I'm sorry....." Bracelety helping Flower Up. Honestly Flower realized she shouldn't had been so aggressive. "Guys we have to like find the mall!" Match ran ahead. "Wait for me!" Bracelety shouted catching up to Match.

Flower decided not to run. She just walked. The city stood lifeless not seeing any objects in years or who knows how long it actually has been.

Something felt off. Flower couldn't shrugged it off. "Ugh! This city is giving me the creeps! Like why is this dumb old city even abandon?!" Asking herself. Flower saw a French bakery building with big wide windows with a purple cake on display with a baguette next to the cake. Flower stopped by to look at herself in the window.

She was about to smile being glad that she wasn't erase, but Flower looked to see one of her petals on the top right corner was chipped of a little bit. It wasn't noticeable at all and no one probably won't notice. "Now my beautiful petals are ruined!" Flower complained and kept on walking so she doesn't have to look at herself in the reflection anymore.

After a couple of lefts and turns and walking in circles she finally caught up to Match and Bracelety who both of them were playing spongy cake, but in a patty cake style.

"One, two, three, four. Who do we not adore? Spongy! Spongy! Five, Six, seven, eight. Who do we not adore? Spongy! Spongy!" Match and Bracelety kept repeating.

"You still remember that song you used to do with Pencil?" Flower asking making Match jump.

"Well I was like going to teach like Bracelety the song since you were walking so slow, but she already knows it." Match said. "I wasn't walking slow! I was enjoying the beauty in this city!" Flower didn't really enjoy it at all.

"Uh, so anyways. Did you guys find the mall that you pointed too?" Flower asked. "So um about that. I just pointed to a random place."

"I Should had expected that from you." Flower muttered to herself crossing her arms.

Bracelety looked to her left to see a building that said 'BIG THINGS' in white letters. The light blue paint was chipping off along side with the vines growing on the building. "I think I see the mall!" Bracelety pointed.

All of them walked inside the building. Opening the silver doors and Flower turning on the light switch. The floor had a checker pattern. The inside was big, which also had stores empty but only being one story tall.

"Why is that light switch remind me of Liy...." Bracelety sighs. "Are you going to say that ever time we see a light switch? And speaking of Liy, why do you guys miss her so much? Don't get me wrong. Stapy and Pencil are gone too. Last time I saw Liy before she was eliminated. Did she hated Stapy and Foldy?"

Match cleared her throat. "Well, like before you came Leafy made a theory how her other light switch could be the answer somehow. And Liy and Stapy are now friends."

"Wait, isn't that the switch that Liy turned on during her elimination?" Flower asked. Match nodded. "But something else is up with you. Like you aren't feeling like yourself lately." Match commented.

"I do feel like myself! But ever since I found about the doors stuff..... I feel like everything is one big lie." Flower didn't make eye contact.

"When I was stuck down there with Firey Jr, 8-ball, Lego Brick, and The Announcer from my timeline. It got me thinking about all of these different possibilities. Like I almost got eliminated by ONE VOTE like seriously! Which Taco got eliminated."

"One vote!" Match and Bracelety both said.

"Yeah! And this made me wonder about a different outcome. What if I was eliminated instead of Taco? What if Gelatin won instead of me or if Two never came and the split never happened? Or what if Fanny was eliminated instead of Pencil? Or."

"Okay like enough with the questions Flower!" Match said. "You need to like take a chill pill and stop overthinking. Everyone had the same reaction as you do thinking about the different outcomes and whatever. For now get your mind off of it and we can just enjoy ourselves for now, until something happens or whatever." Match smiled reassuring Flower. "Thanks Match." Flower smiled and looking at all of the empty stores.

After walking for some time and seeing the store windows being smashed and destroyed wasn't really anything to shop for.

"Let's leave!" Match turning around. "I agree!" Flower said. "Why?!?" Bracelety got in front of them blocking their way. "We have been walking forever and we haven't seen anything actually good!" Match made a point.

"Let's walk for 1 more minutes." Bracelety persuade. "Everything is all smashed! So I don't see the point." Match said. "Please! Please! Please! With a cherry on top!" Bracelety begging on her knees. "Fine." Flower and Match rolling their eyes and not really agreeing.

After one more 1 minute of walking they still haven't found anything good. "Okays it's been exactly a minute and I'm leaving. Worse shopping trip of like my life." Match Turing around to walk away. "Yeah!" Bracelety shouted catching up to Match.

Flower was about to turn around too, but Flower looked one more time to realize that the very last store was her store at the very end.

The store felt out of place. Bright pink walls with with a glass window showing off an orange and purple petals on a flower manikin, And Flower store being called "So-Ha Fashion Store"

"Guys! Come back I found the perfect store!" Flower shouted to Match and Bracelety which made both of them running back. "No way! It's your store!" Bracelety shouted and rushing inside.

Match and Flower walked inside. The inside being all nice and clean unlike the other stores being messy and dirty.

The walls were mint green and the floor being pink and shiny till the point you could see your own reflection.
The white shelves had Flowers shirts and sweaters folded neatly and clothing racks holding Flowers lately new sweater line.

"So what do y'all think?" Flower confidently said waiting for a response back. Turing around to see Match and Bracelety staring at something in the glass windows on a circle stand.

"It's that....." Match said trying to get the words out of her. "SUPER-SLIP SHOES SO BLAH" Bracelety shouted and ran towards the shoes. She didn't know that there was glass so they both ran into the glass hitting the ground. "Why is there, like, glass protecting?" Match questions rubbing her head.

"So people like you don't go around stealing my stuff, and these shoes are the old version the Non-slip Shoes So Ha." Flower walked behind her purple cash register and getting a key to open the display and holding the Non-slip shoes. "Someone pinch me to make sure I'm not dead!" Match said then Bracelety slapping her in the face. "I said to like pinch! Not to slap me in the face!"

"So, do you guys like want theses?" Flower asked. "YES!!" Bracelety and Match shoving each other trying to get it. "Okay calm down! I only have one pair left! So it looks like where going to have to do a competition!" Flower said.

Flower being honest with herself she didn't know why her store was in here. Her store was normally in the grass feild near Gelatins steak house. What was very clear her store stood out and No one didn't question anything at all.

"So, what's like the competition?" Match asked being eager to win. "It's uhhhhhhhhhhh" Flower trying to come up with an idea.

"What is it!!!!!" Bracelety joining match. "I know!" A light bulb popped up in Flowers head. Flower ran upstairs to her room which is above her shop. Looking underneath her bed going through all of her junk trying to find something. "It better be here!" Flower aggressively muttered to herself moving stuff out of her bed.

Reaching further and further to find the thing she was looking for. "Guys I found it!" Rushing downstairs. Flower extended her arms showing the Match and Bracelety a white rectangle box. On the front of the white box that said 'BFDI Trivia' in black letter font.

"So we are like doing flash cards? This is going to be so boring!" Match sighs. "Wait! This is actually fun!" Flower said and went to her purple cash register and setting it on the counter. "Okay I'll explain the rules, but first you and Bracelety go behind the white counter.

Both of them followed Flower command. Flower being in front of the white counter.
"Okay the game is simple! Each card has a unique question and you need to guess which one is the correct answer. Each right answer is worth 5 points and the first person that gets 50 points wins." Flower shuffle the cards.

"On 2nd thought I would rather walked out." Match whispered to Bracelety.

"Okay first question! What episode was Ice Cube eliminated?" Before Match could even say a word Bracelety answered. "BFDI 21!!!"

"You are correct! There is a bonus question on there, if you get it right you get another 5 points, but get it wrong you lose 5 points what will it be?"

"I'll do the bonus!" Bracelety said. "This bonus question says 'why did the eliminated contestant wanted Ice Cube to be eliminated?'" And once again Bracelety didn't hesitate to answer.

"Because everyone complained that it was too hot in there!" She said. "Correct! You now have 10 points. Match your up next." Flower picking up a card. "This better be like easy." Match said.

Flower picked up a card. "Okay this one is also easy! Who won the win token in BFDI 3?" Match thought for a moment. "I think it was Golfball, because I remember it was about some sort a test and Golfball is the only smart one other than TB."

"Correct! Time for a bonus!" Flower went to look on the bottom of the card "what was the cake flavor for cake at stake?"

"I think it was that disgusting Key Lime Pie?" Match made a gross face saying the words 'key lime pie'

"Correct! Now you're tied up with Bracelety."

Flower grabbed the next card. "When was the first time Announcer mention budget cuts?" Base on Bracelety face she was clueless. "Uhhhh I don't know....." Bracelety being honest. "I don't know either but it says the correct answer is BFDI 18 was the first time The Announcer mention budget cuts. So you don't get any points for winning Bracelety."

Bracelety frowned. Match looked over and realized Bracelety. "Well that question was kinda weird and I wouldn't over think about it and don't get all sad about it you probably know like way more than me." Match said trying to cheer up Bracelety.

Flower grabbed the next card reading it. "Okay this is weird....." saying out loud. "Um what's weird?" Match asked.

"Well this game is just BFDI questions and this is about BFDIA question." Flower couldn't shrug it off neither can Match and

Bracelety. "Maybe there is a BFDIA trivia box game too that got mixed up with the BFDI Trivia." Match suggestionted.

"I only have BFDI Trivia and I haven't open this in years so that isn't possible."

"Okay I guess we can do this question quickly....." Match slowly said.

Flower read out the question "what was the soda called when Puffball Speaker Box gave to Bubble in BFDIA 4?"

"Yeah I don't know the answer to that question?" Match said. "The answer is Bubbly Pop." Flower said "That's a weird name for a soda." Match said.

"Well I like it you just have to try it!" Bracelety making a counterpoint argument. "Well I don't." Match not wanting to start an argument about a stupid soda.

"Okay, so since you didn't know the answer I'll give you the bonus one. Why did Puffball Speaker Box give Bubble the Bubbly Pop?"

"Beacause.....uhhhhhhhhhhhhh. Puffball SB wanted to do something nice?" Match didn't know the Answer and guess.

"You are wrong Match. According to the card the answer was because Bubble wasn't an official BFDIA contestants and didn't want Bubble to interfere with the contest."

"Honestly should had expected that from the mean stupid Puffball SB." Match said. Flower read the next card to herself her eyes widen. "WHAT!" Flower shouted out loud. "Are you like okay? Or are you going to keep standing there?" Match started to get concern. "This question is about BFB!!" Flower shoved to card towards Match.

Match read the card to herself. "Flower are you sure that you don't have a BFB Trivia card game?"

"Match i haven't been in my shop for who knows how long and I'm postive!"

"Give me that!" Bracelety wanting to read and read the question out

loud. "Who was supposed to rejoin in BFB?"

Bracelety looked at Flower. "Flower who rejoined?" She asked. "It w-was Leafy." Flower said. "But Leafy is with us now? I don't get it." Bracelety confused. Flower grabbed the box and put all the cards inside. "I think that's enough for today." Flower putting the cards on the top white shelf. With her other clothing covering the box.

"Then who won the non-slip shoes? Me and Bracelety both tied I think."

Flower completely forgot what they were originally battling for. "Well since it's a tie I'll have them myself!"

Match and Bracelety rolled their eyes. "So what now?" Match asked. "I guess we could go check up on Leafy and Firey to see what they're doing." Flower said. Match being the first one to leave then Bracelety following her.

Bracelety turned around before exiting Flowers shop. "Flower there is a small shunk of your petal missing." Bracelety pointed. "Yeah I know....." Flower sighs not looking at Bracelety.

Once Bracelety mention Flower missing petal she lost her confidence for once again. Bracelety left now just Flower standing in her store by herself.

She took a deep breath in and out slowly. "I guess Match is right about me being a slow walker." Flower leaving her shop to catch up.

Bossy bot

Donut went inside the old science museum. Everything was stuck in time same with very building at this point not even worth mentioning. Donut kept muttering to himself. "I shouldn't had yelled at Gelatin. Now he now hates me."

Repeating it over and over. Donut said putting his hands in the fist. "Now it's all my fault!"

He was about to punch the wall in frustration, but Donut heard someone coming inside. "Golfball just leave me alone. I just want to be alone for a while please." Donut calming down a little bit, but his voice still sounded aggressive and not friendly. then realize it was just Roboty.

"Just go away. You probably don't understand what I'm feeling. You're just a machine ." Donut turned around about to head step upstairs. Then Roboty spoke in Morse code.

"..-. - - - -.-. ..- ..."

(Focus)

"I said go away!" Donut went upstairs. Roboty waited behind at the end of the stairs. Donut didn't know why Roboty came to him nor that Donut cared at this point.

Donut got up stairs to see the same boxes on the ground everything still being dusty. Donut looked sat one of the cardboard boxes. "Finally some alone time." Donut sighs in relief and then sat straight up trying to make himself to calm down a little bit more. There was a clock on the wall that was about to fall off and also clicking each second as time passed by. "I need some sort of plan when the Void comes. How in the world do I defeat something like Void is?" Asking himself out loud. Donut started to zone out. The clicking sound from

the clock started slow down by each second until it stopped.

He didn't notice at first thinking that the clock just paused for a moment or that his mind was playing a trick on him. Donut realized that it stopped for a long time for who knows how long. The last time he looked at the clock it was passed 9:01 AM and looked to see if the clock handle was messed up or that the battery ran out since that clock has been there for a while.

He got up from the cardboard box and pushed it over to the clock where it was hanging. Donut stand on the top of the cardboard box and grabbing the clock off the wall.

"Okays let's see if I could fix this." Donut said outloud feeling confident in himself. The clock handle looked fine. Flipping the clock over seeing a small rectangle box where the battery's would normally be in.

Donut keep flipping the clock back in fourth to the front and top the back making sure to see what he was seeing. "Did I just imagine the clock ticking?" He wondered.

He got off the cardboard box and turned around to see a white sphere ball.

"Bozo?....." He whispered outloud being lost with his own words. "This can't be real..." Donut shouldn't be so panicked to begin with.

"This is real....." she said in a squeaky voice. Donut put the clock down and went over to 'Bozo' every time Donut took a step he felt that Bozo kept getting more and more nervous by the second.

"Who are you?" That's the first thing Donut asked.

"I'm Bozo" Bozo said in a monotone voice. That just made Donut annoyed at them. "No who are YOU actually? I know your name already." Bozo thought for a moment. "I don't know. I don't even know who I am?" They said.

"So you're not like a younger version of Golfball or something? Because you look exactly like her."Donut said.

"Maybe I am her. Maybe I'm not her. I don't know. IDFB stopped and everything is stuck in time until BFDIA continues." Bozo turned around. "Maybe it's for the best to not know... it can lead to a lot of plot holes....and also probably not the best time to go down that rabbit hole of a conversation right at this moment."

Not even a second later everything turned into nothing. Just all pitch black with only Donut and Bozo in this endless void. "I don't understand you. You are only leading me too more questions than answers." Donut's voice started to sound aggressive. "But I just answer your question like you asked me too?" Bozo said.

"You didn't answer my question actually! All you said was 'maybe I'm her. Maybe I'm not her.' And not giving me a straight forward explanation, SO just tell me. Are you Golfball or not!?"

Bozo was confused by Donuts response back to her. "I don't know. I only existed because of Golfball's memory. I could be anyone if you think about it." Donut had enough of all of this nonsense talking. "Can you speak normal for once!?! I came all the way upstairs to calm down and to figures out on how to defeat the VOID!"

"You can't" Bozo voice got serious that made Donut took a step back. "The Void is what you think the Void actually is."

"It's all just Nothing....." Bozo voice almost sounded like an echo.

Donut froze. There was nothing he could do or anyone can do. "I thought Liy and The Announcer could be the key to this....." Donut was lost of words. Bozo words made it sound like Everything and Everyone will sooner or later be wiped away from existence. Donut could give up and accept the fact that there is no hope.

Yet Donut refuse to give up.

"I refuse to lose." Bozo raised an eyebrow.

Donut eyes start to water. "I know that there may be no hope, but that isn't going to stop me from trying. Ever since BFB I felt different in a good way. I wasn't stuck in the TLC anymore and I had freedom and made friends. I reused to let everyone and everything get erased

from existence! And if this means I'll die to save the universe then I'll die for everyone and save everything I care about!"

Bozo was taken a step back from Donuts powerful speech."I knew you would have some hope." Bozo calmly smiled. "But you won't be able to save everyone." Donut smiled disappeared less than a second. "It's the truth. You can't save the universe and save everyone too. Someone is going to be gone and get hurt."

"I want to get out of here." Donut loss all of his hope. Bozo shouldn't had said all of that. They liked Donuts optimism, but now it's all gone. Shattered away from himself and it was her fault. "Look, maybe you are right about Liy and Announcer being the key, but some else is the key too."

"Who?" Donut asked. "It's also you too."

"How am I also the key to defeating it? I don't have any thing special in me?" Donut said. "Well think about it, you can see some sort of future within you, and also you can control the doors on where you want to go. Like how you brought everyone to Yoyle City."

Donut looked down at his hands. Remembering the moment where he some how control that door with his own mind. Making the door lead to Yoyle City. "I guess I can send you back now since you want me too...." Bozo said. "Wait before you do. I have a question." Donut calmly said. "What is the question?" Bozo asked.

"Will I ever see you again?"

Bozo was about to respond, but paused for a moment. "I don't know. Maybe it's for the best we don't see each other again."

That was the last thing Bozo said before Donut was back to his normal world. "Are you okay? Loser asked being concern for his well being.

"Yeah I'm fine." Donut realized he wasn't sitting down anymore. "I can tell you are stress about everything." Loser calmly said. "Is it about that Archie book you want back?" Loser asked.

Donut completely forgotten what he originally wanted to go here for.

"I'm good. I don't need no book to solve my problems. I have an idea." Donut smiled.

Loser and Donut both walked downstairs to the normal ground level to see Roboty standing a little farther away from the stairs. Profily and Golfball where talking about something, but Donut not paying attention to the two what they where talking about.

Golfball turned around to see Donut "Oh you're finally back!" Golfball smiled in a good way to him. "Yeah. I need to ask Firey something."

"What are you going to ask him?" Golfball wondering. "So, do you remember when Firey put that needle inside of me and Pin used the needle to make a shape of Four and that's when Four came back."

"Yeah I remember that." Golfball said. "I believe that there is a little bit of Four inside of me." Golfball never thought Donut out of everyone would make that theory. "Well, let's not over think about this." Golfball didn't really want to or have time to over think about that. "Golfball hear me out on this theory I have, if there is a little bit of Four inside of me. That means I have some sort of power left of Four inside of me."

Golfball was blown away from that observation from Donut. "If your theory is right then, I wonder how much of Fours power you have then?" Golfball asked. "Well I have an idea. I am not sure if it will actually work out."

Golfball was about to ask Donut what he was thinking about wouldn't work out, but suddenly there was a loud thud outside hitting the ground hard.

Everyone went outside to see what it was.

(Hi! It's been 1 years since I uploaded my first chapter. I never thought I'll get this far into making this many chapters. I want to say thank you for everyone for reading this! I plan on with my older chapters fixing some of my grammar and fixing some writing stuff and changing some stuff so not a lot of it. Have a good rest of your day!)

Update

Hi, So know it's been a couple a months since I last updated. I started to lose motivation a while ago, but I decided to continue. I plan on re-watching all of BFDI, BFDIA, BFB, and TPOT and also editing and rewriting some of my older chapters. I plan on posting around mid or end of January.

My goal is to try and finish The E.X.I.T this years because I plan on writing something else that BFDI, but I want to finish this first. So be on a look out for more chapters coming. :)

-From Blossom